Page 830 SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA 1 2 COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO 3 4 ELIEZER WILLIAMS, a minor, by) SWEETIE WILLIAMS, his guardian ad) litem et al., each individually and) 5 on behalf of all others similarly) situated, 6)) 7 Plaintiffs,) No. 312236 8 vs. 9 STATE OF CALIFORNIA; DELAINE EASTIN, State Superintendent of 10 Public Instruction; STATE 11 DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION; STATE BOARD OF EDUCATION, 12 Defendants. 13 14 15 16 17 DEPOSITION OF 18 JEANNIE OAKES, VOLUME V 19 TAKEN ON 20 THURSDAY, MARCH 13, 2003 21 22 23 Reported by: 24 Cathy A. Reece, RPR, CSR No. 5546 25

| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 3 24 25 | Page 831 Deposition of JEANNIE OAKES, taken on behalf of Defendants, at 400 South Hope Street, Los Angeles, California, commencing at 9:35 a.m., on Thursday, March 13, 2003, before Cathy A. Reece, RPR, CSR No. 5546 APPEARANCES: FOR THE PLAINTIFFS: MORRISON & FOERSTER, LLP BY: JACK W. LONDEN, ESQ. (A.M. session only) 425 Market Street San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-7415 -and- ACLU FOUNDATION OF SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA BY: MARK D. ROSENBAUM, ESQ. (J.M. session only) SOPHIE A. FANELLI, RESEARCH FELLOW 1616 Beverly Boulevard Los Angeles, California 90026-5752 (213) 977-9500 | Page 833 APPEARANCES (Continued) FOR THE INTERVENOR LOS ANGELES UNIFIED SCHOOL DISTRICT LOZANO SMITH SBY: JUDD L, JORDAN, ESQ. CORagsdale Drive, Suite 201 Monterey, California 93940-5758 (831) 646-1501 FOR THE INTERVENOR CALIFORNIA SCHOOL BOARD ASSOCIATION: LAW OFFICES OF OLSON HAGEL & FISHBURN LLP SY: N. EUGENE HILL, ESQ. S55 Capitol Mall, Suite 1425 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 442-2952 (916) 443-295 (916) 443-295 (916) |
|---|---|---|
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 | APPEARANCES (Continued) FOR THE DEFENDANT STATE OF CALIFORNIA: OMELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: DAVID L. HERRON, ESQ. 400 South Hope Street, Suite 1500 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-7221 FOR DEFENDANT DELAINE EASTIN, STATE SUPERINTENDENT OF PUBLIC INSTRUCTION, STATE DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION, STATE BOARD OF EDUCATION: STATE OF CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE, OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL BY: JOSEPH O. EGAN, ESQ. 1300 I Street, Suite 1101 Sacramento, California 94244-2550 (916) 327-6819 | Page 834 1 INDEX WITNESS: JEANNIE OAKES 4 5 6 EXAMINATION PAGE 7 BY MR. HERRON 837, 914 9 10 EXHIBITS 11 EXHIBIT MARKED 12 43 E-mail from Saunders to Oakes, 847 dated 3-5-02, Bates No. 13739 14 E-mails, beginning e-mail from 848 14 Auchincloss to Stich Regan, dated 3-18-02, Bates No. 01366 15 16 Darling-Hammond to Oakes, dated 3-10-02, Bates No. 08135 17 46 E-mails, beginning e-mail from 851 16 Darling-Hammond to Oakes, dated 3-10-02, Bates No. 08135 17 47 E-mails, beginning e-mail from 856 18 Oakes to Saunders, dated 3-13-02, 19 47 E-mails, beginning e-mail from 856 18 Oakes to Saunders, dated 3-13-02, 18 20 Auchincloss to Stich Regan, dated 3-18-02, Bates Nos. 01368 through 21 81 22 48 E-mail from Oakes to Kreeger, dated 861 3-20-02, Bates Nos. 07128 39 Series of tables, Bates Nos. 08966 865 24 through 82 |

| Page 835 | Page 837 |
|--|--|
| Fige 033 EX H I B I T S (Continued) 50 E-mails, beginning e-mail from Oakes 870 to Saunders, dated 4-30-02, Bates Nos. 11820 and 21 51 E-mails, beginning e-mail from Silver 871 to Oakes, dated 5-3-02, Bates No. 07939 52 E-mails, beginning e-mail from Silver 873 to Saunders, dated 5-9-02, Bates No. 9 I3657 53 E-mails, beginning e-mail from Oakes 875 to Kreeger, dated 5-10-02, Bates No. 9 I3657 54 E-mail from Saunders to Oakes, 878 dated 5-18-02, Bates No. 08122 55 E-mails, beginning e-mail from 881 12 Rumberger to Oakes, dated 5-20-02, Bates Nos. 08123 and 24 56 E-mails, beginning e-mail from 882 17 Oakes to Saunders, dated 5-20-02, Bates Nos. 08123 and 24 57 E-mails, beginning e-mail from 882 18 dated 5-13-02, with attachments, Bates No. 08128 and 29 58 E-mail from Silver to Saunders, 889 18 dated 5-13-02, with attachments, Bates Nos. 007942 through 52 19 59 E-mail from Triedlaender to Oakes, 915 21 dated 5-27-02, Bates No. 06771 23 61 SPRA School Equity Study 915 Documentation, dated 3-27-02, 24 Bates Nos. 06772 through 7080 | 1 JEANNIE OAKES, 2 having been first duly sworn, was 3 examined and testified as follows: 4 5 EXAMINATION 5 EXAMINATION 6 BY MR. HERRON: 7 Q. Good morning, Dr. Oakes. 8 A. Good morning. 9 Q. Have you recently consumed any medication, 10 alcohol or any other substance that would cloud your 11 mind or interfere with your ability to give your best 12 testimony here today? 13 A. No. 14 Q. Is there any other reason we can't proceed? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Did you review any documents between the close 17 of last night's deposition and this morning? 18 A. Indirectly, yes. 19 Q. How so? 20 A. I had a conversation with David Silver, and he 21 was looking at the data while I was talking to him 22 because we were attempting to resolve the answers to the 23 questions about Table No. 4 and 5, I believe, where the 24 numbers did not at up to 100 percent. </td |
| Page 836 1 E X H I B I T S (Continued) 2 62 Symposium agenda, dated 11-18-01, 925 one page 3 63 Document titled, "Description of 925 4 Research Papers," undated, three pages 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 QUESTIONS WITNESS WAS INSTRUCTED NOT TO ANSWER: 15 (NONE) 16 17 INFORMATION TO BE SUPPLIED: 18 (NONE) 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Page 838 was the conclusion? A. Well, I actually shared with David my hypotheses about what had happened, and he ran the data on his computer to determine whether or not I was correct, and it turns out I was, and I was glad to have it confirmed. The first in Table No. 4 the percentage of schools the percentage shortage between percentage of teachers at schools with greater than 80 percent certified and greater than 20 percent uncertified, it is a difference of about 6 percent. Q. Yes. A. It turns out that those teachers were at schools where the CBEDS database from which the percentage of credentialed teachers where the that had not reported or at least had missing data in the CBEDS data file about the percentage of credentialed teachers at the schools, that is about 6 percent. Q. And, therefore, those schools were excluded from the results reported in Table 4? A. In Table 5, there are duplicate counts, as I suggested yesterday, in that teachers were asked to report the levels at which they teach, and those levels |

| | Page 839 | | Page 841 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | included there were several categories, and I don't | 1 | who fell into the category of being at schools with |
| 2 | recall them right now, but it included basics, K-6, K-8, | 2 | greater than 20 percent uncertified teachers, the |
| 3 | middle school, elementary and middle school, and for the | 3 | comparison that we tested the significance of is with |
| 4 | purposes of this, since the analyses don't require that | 4 | the other 83 percent of the teachers or whatever |
| 5 | these be discrete sets of teachers, we simply listed in | 5 | whatever percentage is left, knowing some of the data |
| 6 | the column of elementary school teachers any teacher who | 6 | were missing in that category. |
| 7 | said they teach elementary school students. The same | 7 | So it is between those two groups, and it is |
| 8 | with middle and the same with high, so there are some | 8 | not between the group of teachers in this sample and the |
| 9 | duplicate counts that explain why the total number of | 9 | overall sample of teachers. |
| 10 | teachers equals more than the sample as a whole. | 10 | Q. Which is a way of saying the "not sure" |
| 11 | Q. And what you just talked about referred to | 11 | respondents were excluded from the comparison? |
| 12 | Table 5? | 12 | A. That certainly happened, but what I am |
| 13 | A. Table 5, yes. | 13 | saying there are two kinds of comparisons you could |
| 14 | Q. Very good. | 14 | make. |
| 15 | With respect to Table 4 are you able to | 15 | You could say, "Were the percentages of |
| 16 | identify the schools that had the missing CBEDS data? | 16 | teachers in schools with 20 percent uncertified |
| 17 | A. In the data file you can I'm afraid I don't | 17 | significantly different from teachers' responses in the |
| 18 | understand the question. | 18 | rest of the schools," or you could say, "Let's see if |
| 19 | You mean the names of the schools? | 19 | the teachers in these schools responded differently than |
| 20 | Q. Yes. | 20 | teachers in the whole group," meaning that you would |
| 21 | A. I'm not, no. | 21 | leave them in the comparison group. |
| 22 | Q. Did you talk to David Silver about anything | 22 | You could say, "Do they differ from the people |
| 23 | else concerning Tables 4 and 5? | 23 | who are in schools not like them" or "Do they differ |
| 24 | A. No. | 24 | significantly from the state as a whole." |
| 25 | Q. Did you talk to David Silver at all about any | 25 | Q. Let me see if I understand. |
| | | | |

Page 840

1 other statistical aspect of your report? We are now looking at Page 42 and Table 20. I 1 2 2 A. I did ask him about the significance tests in would like to take as an example the column that says, 3 3 the tables we have not yet discussed --"School staff greater than 20 percent uncertified," the 4 Q. Okay. 4 one with the 17 percent. 5 5 A. -- because I wanted to make sure that my A. Yes. 6 explanation of those tests is -- would be consistent 6 Q. Let's view, "Not enough texts for class." 7 with his -- with what he actually did, and it was. 7 Now the percentage expressed in that crosstab 8 Q. What was discussed? 8 is 12 percent? A. That the comparisons in the tables near the 9 9 A. Yes. 10 10 end of the section, the tables that --Q. So let's just assume for purposes of Q. Do you care to point us to an example? discussion that there were 150 teachers who were 11 11 surveyed, and of that 150, 50 either said "not sure" or 12 A. I am looking for one. Yes. 12 13 For example, on Page 42, Table No. 20 --13 didn't respond. 14 Q. Right. 14 Am I to understand, then, that that 50 was 15 A. -- the first column on the table is the disregarded, and what the 12 percent represents here is 15 16 overall percentages reporting each of the following --12 out of the 100 remaining teachers who did respond, 16 each of the problems in the rows. 17 17 positively or negatively? 18 And then the next column is the percentage of 18 A. So there were 150 teachers in this category --19 people who are -- teachers who were at schools with more 19 in this type of school? than 20 percent uncertified, and I wanted to verify and Q. Right. Who were asked the question --20 20 21 remind myself that we had decided to -- that the 21 A. And if we excluded 50 of them, then the 12 22 comparisons that are indicated by the asterisks showing 22 percent would be 12 percent of the remaining, yes, if 23 significant differences are with teachers at schools 23 your -- if the assumptions you said were the case, that 24 that do not fall into this category. 24 would be correct. 25 So while there are 17 percent of the teachers 25 Q. Okay. So the -- if you had included the "not

| | Page 843 | | Page 845 |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1 | | 1 | |
| 1 | sure" respondents in the denominator I mean, the way | 1 | in the table. |
| 2 | you get 12 percent is 12 out of 100, correct, in my | 2 | Here is what I think is true. If you |
| 3 | example? | 3 | MR. HERRON: Go ahead. |
| 4 | A. Yes. | 4 | MR. LONDEN: I think what I have understood is |
| 5 | Q. Okay. If you had included instead the "not | 5 | that this 12 percent is 12 percent of the total 183 in |
| 6 | sure" respondents, what would you come up with is 12 | 6 | that category. But for significance testing the test |
| 7 | over 150; correct? | 7 | was the number of respondents to the number, excluding |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 8 | "not sure." |
| 9 | Q. And, therefore, if "not sure" respondents had, | 9 | |
| - | | - | So you have a chi-square test that excludes |
| 10 | in fact, been included in this statistic, that | 10 | "not sure," but results reported that do include the |
| 11 | percentage would decrease. | 11 | "not sures," meaning that the ratios are lower than they |
| 12 | Am I right? | 12 | would be. 12 percent is a lower number than the |
| 13 | A. No. It would be greater. | 13 | percentage would be if the "not sures" were excluded. |
| 14 | MR. LONDEN: I think there is an ambiguity | 14 | I think that is what I understood. |
| 15 | here. | 15 | THE WITNESS: That is exactly correct. |
| 16 | MR. HERRON: Actually, I think the survey | 16 | MR. HERRON: We are going to put you on the |
| 17 | introduces the ambiguity. I am just trying to make that | 17 | stand. |
| 18 | clear. | 18 | THE WITNESS: He's good. |
| 19 | MR. LONDEN: Well, I think the question is | 19 | MR. LONDEN: Just give me a chance. |
| 20 | | 20 | MR. HERRON: I have often felt the same way. |
| | ambiguous. | | |
| 21 | BY MR. HERRON: | 21 | Thank you. |
| 22 | Q. Do you understand what I am saying? | 22 | Q. Did you and David Silver discuss anything |
| 23 | A. Not entirely, actually. | 23 | else? |
| 24 | Q. The well, the Harris survey, am I incorrect | 24 | A. No. |
| 25 | here, in fact, in all of the percentages calculated | 25 | Q. Did you have discussions with anyone other |
| | | | |
| | D 944 | | D 044 |
| | Page 844 | | Page 846 |
| 1 | included the "not sure" respondents or the | 1 | than counsel related to your deposition in between the |
| 2 | nonrespondents in the denominator for any ratio | 2 | time we broke last and this morning about your |
| 3 | expressed in the report. | 3 | deposition? |
| 4 | Is that true or false? | 4 | A. Yes. I talked with one of my students, and I |
| 5 | A. The numbers show the percent of the entire | 5 | talked with my husband. |
| 6 | sample who said definitely, "Yes." | 6 | Q. What was the discussion with your student? |
| 7 | Q. In the Harris survey? | 7 | Who was the student, I guess? |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 8 | A. My student was a second-year student who I met |
| | | | because we took an exercise class together last night, |
| 9 | Q. And "not sure" respondents are treated in what | 9 | e e e |
| 10 | manner in the Harris survey? | 10 | and she asked me how it was going, and I said it was |
| 11 | A. They are kept in the pool of the entire | 11 | going okay. |
| 12 | sample. | 12 | Q. Okay. What was discussed with your husband |
| 13 | Q. Meaning that they are in the denominator for | 13 | about the deposition? |
| 14 | any ratio or percentage expressed in the Harris survey; | 14 | A. I repeated some of the questions to him that I |
| 15 | correct? | 15 | recalled |
| 16 | A. Yes. | 16 | Q. Especially that one really long one? |
| 17 | Q. Okay. But you don't do that? | 17 | A. No. |
| 18 | A. Yes, I do it. Absolutely. They are | 18 | and some of the responses I gave, and we |
| 10 | MD I ONDEN: The ombiguity | 10 | discussed the topor of the evolution |

20

21

22

23

24

25

discussed the tenor of the exchange.

A. And I think that covers it.

Q. What did you say about the tenor of the

Q. Very good.

exchange?

Anything else?

- 18 A. Yes, I do it. Absolutely. They are -19 MR. LONDEN: The ambiguity --
- 20 THE WITNESS: They are included in the
- 21 significance tests.
- 22 MR. HERRON: Jack, why don't you help me?
- 23 MR. LONDEN: Yeah. I think it was unclear
- 24 whether you were asking about the chi-square test ratios
- 25 or the ratio of 12 to 100 or 12 percent of 183 reported

MR. LONDEN: Is it really necessary to ask

| | Page 847 | | Page 849 |
|----|--|----|---|
| 1 | about a conversation with her husband between husband | 1 | e-mails. I want to focus on the bottom e-mail. |
| 2 | and wife about the tenor of the exchange? | 2 | That is an e-mail from Richard Harris to you |
| 3 | MR. HERRON: No. But it was an interesting | 3 | dated March 17, 2002; correct? |
| 4 | question. | 4 | A. I think I have a different document. |
| 5 | (Exhibit 43 was marked for I.D.) | 5 | Q. I hope not. |
| 6 | BY MR. HERRON: | 6 | Focusing right here |
| 7 | Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit | 7 | A. Okay. That was |
| 8 | 43? | 8 | Q the stuff below "Original message." |
| 9 | A. Yes. | 9 | A. I see. |
| 10 | Q. This is an e-mail dated March 5, 2002 from | 10 | Q. Do you recognize that? |
| 11 | Marisa Saunders to you; correct? | 11 | A. I am remembering it now that I see it. |
| 12 | A. Yes. | 12 | Q. Peter Harris is writing to you in response to |
| 13 | Q. It talks about, quote: | 13 | a request you had made? |
| 14 | "I am having a really hard | 14 | A. Yes. |
| 15 | time with the Lou Harris numbers | 15 | Q. What was your request? |
| 16 | they aren't doing what I want, | 16 | A. This |
| 17 | hence that whole section is still | 17 | Q. Generally describe it. |
| 18 | weak." | 18 | A. This is a request for some analyses that |
| 19 | Did I read that correctly? | 19 | supplemented what were sent on the banners that I had |
| 20 | A. Yes. | 20 | received previously. |
| 21 | Q. What was she referring to, if you know, about | 21 | Q. Why was it that Peter Harris was willing to |
| 22 | "having a really hard time with the Lou Harris numbers"? | 22 | provide you with assistance, if you know? |
| 23 | A. Yes. I had design tables that I wanted her to | 23 | MR. LONDEN: Calls for speculation. |
| 24 | take the numbers off the banners that the Lou Harris | 24 | Go ahead. |
| 25 | group had provided and put them into my tables, and my | 25 | THE WITNESS: I just assumed it was part of |
| | | | |

Page 850 1 conventional professional practice that people who were tables specified the kinds of relationships that I 1 wanted to explore. 2 2 analyzing someone else's dataset made requests, if they 3 And she, in studying the banners, was 3 didn't have the dataset, for particular kinds of 4 beginning to figure out that the relationships I wanted 4 analyses, and people generally provide that as a 5 5 explored were not ones that were reported in the professional courtesy. 6 banners, and she was frustrated by that and wasn't sure 6 BY MR. HERRON: Q. But I thought you said his survey was 7 whether she was doing something wrong or whether the 7 banners weren't reporting the relationships we wanted. 8 8 independent of the litigation? 9 And this is the conversation that eventually 9 MR. LONDEN: Misstates the testimony. 10 10 led to my requesting the dataset itself to do the THE WITNESS: The -- I'm sorry. I am not analysis in our shop rather than trying to rely on the 11 understanding the connection between that and what I 11 12 12 banners, which hadn't compared -- made the comparisons said. BY MR. HERRON: 13 that I was interested in having. 13 14 Q. When she says, "hence that whole section is 14 Q. Well, you are doing your report for purposes 15 weak," do you know what section she is talking about? 15 of the litigation; correct? 16 A. I don't. I mean, my guess is it is Section 2, 16 A. As I said yesterday, I was doing this research where we have the tables. for multiple purposes: Scholarly work, which then would 17 17 18 Q. Okay. 18 also become an expert report. 19 19 Q. And I guess my question is: Why did you (Exhibit 44 was marked for I.D.) believe that in those circumstances Peter Harris, who 20 BY MR. HERRON: 20 21 Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to 21 was doing an independent survey, would assist you in any 22 review Exhibit 44? 22 way? 23 A. Yes. 23 MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. 24 THE WITNESS: Peter Harris was funded by 24 Q. This is a one-page document Bates stamped 25 1366. I want to focus -- it appears to be a series of 25 Rockefeller to do a survey of the conditions teachers

| | Page 851 | | Page 853 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | experienced in California schools. | 1 | "Turns out the Harris sample |
| 2 | I had participated, as we discussed yesterday, | 2 | came from a vendor's database of |
| 3 | in providing some suggestions for what that survey might | 3 | teachers, which means it very |
| 4 | be like, and we had a relationship where it was | 4 | seriously underrepresents first and |
| 5 | perfectly normal and appropriate for me to ask him as a | 5 | second year teachers since the |
| 6 | researcher to do some data runs that I was interested | 6 | database has a time lag." |
| 7 | in. | 7 | Do you agree with that assessment? |
| 8 | BY MR. HERRON: | 8 | A. I believe it. |
| 9 | Q. And I take it his assistance aided you in | 9 | Q. So, yes? |
| 10 | preparing your expert report. | 10 | A. Yes. I mean, I agree with it on the basis |
| 11 | True or false? | 11 | that's what Linda told me, and I find her trustworthy. |
| 12 | MR. LONDEN: Foundation. | 12 | I don't have independent knowledge of that. |
| 13 | THE WITNESS: Actually, this assistance didn't | 13 | Q. Uh-huh. Is it your belief or understanding |
| 14 | help all that much. | 14 | that as a result of that underrepresentation your own |
| 15 | As I said before, I became increasingly | 15 | results those results expressed in your expert report |
| 16 | interested in having my independent analyses done or | 16 | underrepresent first and second-year teachers? |
| 17 | doing analyses in our own place, and certainly his | 17 | A. I think that is highly likely. Yes. |
| 18 | willingness to provide me with the data, as he has he | 18 | Q. Is there any basis to say otherwise, that you |
| 19 | has made it publicly available that was certainly | 19 | are aware of? |
| 20 | helpful in the conduct of my research that led to the | 20 | A. No. |
| 21 | production of this report. | 21 | Q. It goes on to state, this e-mail, "Thus it is |
| 22 | (Exhibit 45 was marked for I.D.) | 22 | also" I will try that again. |
| 23 | BY MR. HERRON: | 23 | "Thus it also seriously |
| 24 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to | 24 | underrepresents uncredentialed |
| 25 | review Exhibit 45? | 25 | teachers and should not be used to |
| | | | |

| 1 | A. Yes, I have. | 1 | draw generalizations about the |
|----|--|----|--|
| 2 | Q. This is a document Bates stamped 8135 and | 2 | proportions of teachers with |
| 3 | appears to be a series of e-mails. | 3 | different kinds of preparation or |
| 4 | Am I correct? | 4 | credentialing in the state as a |
| 5 | A. Yes. | 5 | whole." |
| 6 | Q. Do you recognize this document? | 6 | Do you disagree or agree with that |
| 7 | A. Yes. | 7 | characterization? |
| 8 | Q. There are two e-mails. The first is from | 8 | A. Yes. I agree with that. |
| 9 | Linda Darling-Hammond to you and others dated March 10, | 9 | Q. Did that affect any opinions or conclusions |
| 10 | 2002; correct? | 10 | you drew in your expert report? |
| 11 | A. It is actually the second. They are in | 11 | A. As I suggested yesterday and as I suggested in |
| 12 | reverse chronological order. | 12 | my own question to Linda, it it makes the results |
| 13 | Q. True. | 13 | more positive than they would be had less experienced |
| 14 | The one at the top, then, is that? | 14 | and less underprepared teachers been represented in the |
| 15 | A. Yes. | 15 | sample at the same rate that they are represented in the |
| 16 | Q. The bottom one is the one to which Linda | 16 | population of California school teachers. |
| 17 | Darling-Hammond is responding. | 17 | Q. Do you agree with her point that you can not |
| 18 | It is apparently from you to apparently people | 18 | draw generalizations about the proportions of teachers |
| 19 | unknown, but at least Linda Darling-Hammond, dated March | 19 | as a whole to the state as a whole? |
| 20 | 10; correct? | 20 | A. She says, I believe, or at least what I |
| 21 | A. Yes. | 21 | understand her to say, is that you can't draw |
| 22 | Q. Let's look at Linda Darling-Hammond's e-mail | 22 | generalizations about the proportions of teachers with |
| 23 | at the top first. That is the first one appearing at | 23 | different kinds of preparation or credentialing as a |
| 24 | the top. | 24 | whole. |
| 25 | It states: | 25 | Q. Okay. And you agree with that? |
| | | | |

| | - | | _ |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1 | A. That you can't generalize from the sample to | 1 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 2 | the state in terms of the proportion of teachers with | 2 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to |
| 3 | various kinds of credentialing? Yes. Absolutely. | 3 | review Exhibit 46? |
| 4 | Q. Let's look at your e-mail, at the second | 4 | A. Yes. |
| 5 | paragraph reading, "Also." I won't read it, but this | 5 | Q. This is a two-page document Bates stamped at |
| 6 | seems to address what Linda was responding to Linda | 6 | the bottom 11825 and 11826. |
| 7 | Darling-Hammond was responding to in her e-mail. | 7 | It appears to be a series of e-mails; correct? |
| 8 | Now, where is this issue described or | 8 | A. I think it is only one. |
| 9 | explained in the text of your expert report? | 9 | Q. Do you recognize this document? |
| 10 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. | 10 | A. Yes. |
| 11 | THE WITNESS: I don't recall exactly, but I | 11 | Q. Did you receive this I am focusing at the |
| 12 | don't know that I explained this in my report. | 12 | top on Page 11825. |
| 13 | BY MR. HERRON: | 13 | This is an e-mail message, apparently from |
| 14 | Q. Okay. You don't know how the Harris people | 14 | Russell Rumberger to you, with various cc's included |
| 15 | may have weighted their own data to compensate for this | 15 | dated March 12, 2002; correct? |
| 16 | particular issue, do you? | 16 | A. Actually, the original message I think is a |
| 17 | A. Actually and if I could refer to Exhibit 30 | 17 | copy of an e-mail I sent to Marisa Saunders which |
| 18 | to refresh my memory | 18 | includes in it the copy of the e-mail from Russell |
| 19 | Q. Certainly. | 19 | Rumberger to me. |
| 20 | A. My understanding based on my quick perusal of | 20 | Q. Okay. But in any event, the Russell Rumberger |
| 21 | this and my recollection is that they didn't weight the | 21 | e-mail was received by you on March 12; is that correct? |
| 22 | sample in order to compensate for the differences in | 22 | A. Yes. |
| 23 | credential status or experience in this. | 23 | Q. What is he discussing here? The RAND survey? |
| 24 | Q. Did you or your team weight for that factor in | 24 | A. He is responding to the e-mail that Linda |
| 25 | your own analysis of the data? | 25 | the same e-mail that Linda Darling-Hammond was |
| | - | | - |
| | | | |

responding to in Exhibit 45, and so he is responding to 1 A. No. 1 2 my question about whether we have a margin -- any margin Q. The last sentence on Exhibit 45, beginning 2 3 3 of error or comparable indicators of confidence levels "BTW" states, quote: 4 "I will have the final report 4 about the Harris data. 5 of the SPRA case studies on Tuesday 5 And he -- as Russ is prone to do -- it triggers for him a thought about ways to report our 6 night." 6 7 What does "SPRA" refer to? 7 confidence in the significance of the differences we are 8 A. It is the Social Policy Research Associates. 8 reporting generally in our studies. 9 Q. Which is referred to in your expert report? 9 He then refers to the RAND Class Size 10 10 Reduction Study which used a particular sampling design A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by "case studies"? which has an implication for how the standard errors are 11 11 A. The methodology used in the SPRA research was calculated, and then he says, if the design for Harris 12 12 13 a case study method. It ends up producing a cross-case 13 was similar, then you would need to follow similar 14 analysis of the 17 cases that they studied, and that is 14 procedures. 15 what that means. 15 Then he is talking about the various Q. How is it -- is it proper or appropriate to alternatives for reporting our confidence in the 16 16 refer to "case studies" interchangeably with differences that we report. 17 17 18 "qualitative studies"? 18 O. He states: 19 A. No. "Case study" is a design, where you study 19 "Once we know the standard errors, we can either report them 20 20 cases of something. 21 21 "Oualitative" is a set of data collection and in the tables, report them in a 22 supplemental table or test for 22 analysis methods that you could use in a number of 23 designs, case studies being only one. 23 significant differences directly (Exhibit 46 was marked for I.D.) 24 and report those. I don't have a 24 25 THE WITNESS: Okay. 25 strong preference although the

Page 857

| Page | 859 |
|------|-----|
| age | 059 |

| Page | 861 |
|------|-----|
| rage | 001 |

| | Page 859 | | Page 861 |
|---|---|--|---|
| 1 | first way (report the standard | 1 | decided to do the analyses independently and test the |
| 2 | errors in the table) might be the | 2 | differences using my own analyses. |
| 3 | most straightforward. | 3 | Q. That is the end conclusion? |
| 4 | Did I read that correctly? | 4 | A. That is the end conclusion. |
| 5 | A. Yes. | 5 | Q. Okay. Great. |
| 6 | Q. Did you report the standard errors in the | 6 | A. However, I don't want it to be seen as if I |
| 7 | tables? | 7 | didn't trust what Harris was doing. I just decided to |
| 8 | A. I chose to test for significance differences | 8 | do it myself. |
| 9 | directly and report those. | 9 | You can see this was a very complicated set of |
| 10 | Q. So that is what the Pearson chi-square test | 10 | exchanges. |
| 11 | references are? | 11 | (Exhibit 48 was marked for I.D.) |
| 12 | A. Yes. | 12 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 13 | Q. You don't need to review you know, you | 13 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to |
| 14 | might just review the attached data, just scanning to | 14 | review Exhibit 48? |
| 15 | know what it is. | 15 | A. Yes. |
| 16 | (Exhibit 47 was marked for I.D.) | 16 | Q. This is a one-page document Bates stamped 7128 |
| 17 | BY MR. HERRON: | 17 | and appears to be an e-mail. |
| 18 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to | 18 | Am I right? |
| 19 | review Exhibit 47, consistent with my limitations? | 19 | A. Yes. |
| 20 | A. Yes. A brief perusal of the attachments. | 20 21 | Q. It is from you, Jeannie Oakes, to Matt Kreeger |
| 21 22 | Q. Right. Do you recognize I guess it is really | 21 22 | and Gary Blasi with a cc to Marisa Saunders, dated March 20, 2002; correct? |
| 22 | "these" documents? | 22 | A. Yes. |
| 23 24 | A. Yes. | 24 | Q. Item No. 1 says well, just above Item 1 it |
| 25 | Q. What are they? | 25 | says: |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 860 | | Page 862 |
| 1 | Page 860 | 1 | Page 862 |
| 1 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he | 1 | "I can't really finish up this |
| 2 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my | 2 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have |
| | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship | | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." |
| 2 3 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my | 2 3 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have |
| 2 3 4 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am | 2 3 4 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first |
| 2 3 4 5 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. | 2 3 4 5 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? |
| 2 3 4 5 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a margin of error for any statistics that he has done that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? A. I wanted to see Harris's explanation of his |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a margin of error for any statistics that he has done that I should that he would suggest that I use. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? A. I wanted to see Harris's explanation of his sampling strategy and his analytic strategy and the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a margin of error for any statistics that he has done that I should that he would suggest that I use. Q. Did you have a later conversation with him | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? A. I wanted to see Harris's explanation of his sampling strategy and his analytic strategy and the response rates and the kind of information that is in |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a margin of error for any statistics that he has done that I should that he would suggest that I use. Q. Did you have a later conversation with him about that latter topic, the margin of error, et cetera? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? A. I wanted to see Harris's explanation of his sampling strategy and his analytic strategy and the response rates and the kind of information that is in Exhibit No. 30. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a margin of error for any statistics that he has done that I should that he would suggest that I use. Q. Did you have a later conversation with him about that latter topic, the margin of error, et cetera? A. Not that I recall. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? A. I wanted to see Harris's explanation of his sampling strategy and his analytic strategy and the response rates and the kind of information that is in Exhibit No. 30. Q. Did you ever receive documentation of the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a margin of error for any statistics that he has done that I should that he would suggest that I use. Q. Did you have a later conversation with him about that latter topic, the margin of error, et cetera? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? A. I wanted to see Harris's explanation of his sampling strategy and his analytic strategy and the response rates and the kind of information that is in Exhibit No. 30. |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ \end{array}$ | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a margin of error for any statistics that he has done that I should that he would suggest that I use. Q. Did you have a later conversation with him about that latter topic, the margin of error, et cetera? A. Not that I recall. Q. Again, what was the final conclusion, then, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? A. I wanted to see Harris's explanation of his sampling strategy and his analytic strategy and the response rates and the kind of information that is in Exhibit No. 30. Q. Did you ever receive documentation of the Harris survey methodology? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a margin of error for any statistics that he has done that I should that he would suggest that I use. Q. Did you have a later conversation with him about that latter topic, the margin of error, et cetera? A. Not that I recall. Q. Again, what was the final conclusion, then, drawn by you that in relation to the margin of error issue? A. Never feeling fully satisfied that I got an | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? A. I wanted to see Harris's explanation of his sampling strategy and his analytic strategy and the response rates and the kind of information that is in Exhibit No. 30. Q. Did you ever receive documentation of the Harris survey methodology? A. At this point I did. Q. Did you review it? A. Yes. On the yes. I think I reviewed it on |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24\\ \end{array}$ | A. This is a response to Peter Harris after he sent me a second set of banners in response to my request for some additional analyses of the relationship among the instructional materials variables, and I am thanking him. I am also sending him copies of a very preliminary set of tables that I constructed showing the kinds of relationships that I wanted to test, and I am asking him to glance them over to make sure that I am not haven't represented the data inappropriately in his view. And I am also asking, in my continuing pursuit for making sure that we can be confident in the differences we are reporting I asked him about a margin of error for any statistics that he has done that I should that he would suggest that I use. Q. Did you have a later conversation with him about that latter topic, the margin of error, et cetera? A. Not that I recall. Q. Again, what was the final conclusion, then, drawn by you that in relation to the margin of error issue? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | "I can't really finish up this portion of the report until I have more information." What portion were you discussing, the first half? A. Are you asking if it was the first half? Q. Yes, Ma'am. A. Yes. The response, what is now Section No. 2. I am not sure it was Section No. 2 at the time. Q. And Item 1 of the information you identify needing for that purpose is, quote, "documentation of the Harris survey methodology"? A. Yes. Q. What did you mean by that? A. I wanted to see Harris's explanation of his sampling strategy and his analytic strategy and the response rates and the kind of information that is in Exhibit No. 30. Q. Did you ever receive documentation of the Harris survey methodology? A. At this point I did. Q. Did you review it? |

24 answer that -- I wasn't sure whether it was that I 25 wasn't understanding or that I simply -- I simply

I think I recall telling you yesterday this

| | Page 863 | | Page 865 |
|---|--|---|---|
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | <text><text><text><text><text><text></text></text></text></text></text></text> | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Page 865 provide her with comments prior to its production in this litigation? A. No, I don't think not that I recall. Q. Did you recommend to plaintiffs' litigation team that they might want to contact Michelle Fine as a potential expert in this case? A. I know we had conversations about who in the country had expertise around the more social and psychological impact of schooling on children, and Michelle's name I would have been likely to mention her name in that context, but I don't have a specific recollection. (Exhibit 49 was marked for I.D.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 49? A. I have. Q. Okay. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes, I do. Q. What is it? A. It is a series of tables that I produced as my first attempt to display some of the relationships I was interested in examining and reporting. Q. When you say you "produced," what do you mean? A. That I sat at my table at home with the Lou |
| | Page 864 | | Page 866 |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | expert, and since that was independent of my group of scholars, I was interested in what she was doing. And at that point was considering asking her to become a member of the group of scholars for purposes of publication. Q. Did you review her expert report and provide any comments at any time to her? A. I read it. I think I may have told her that I liked it and was moved by some of the material in it. She had actually already submitted or at some point had submitted a shorter version of it to the same journal that had agreed to publish the papers as a whole. Editors, not knowing anything about the | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Harris banners beside my computer and made tables on my computer and copied the numbers or the what seemed to be relationships from the Lou Harris banners into my tables. Q. You yourself did this? A. Yes, I did. Q. Did David Silver assist at all? A. No. Q. If you will look kindly at Page 8977, at the very bottom A. Yes. Q it says: "X equals significant relationship at the .05 level |

Editors, not knowing anything about the 14

15 project, asked me if I would review Michelle Fine's

16 paper, just serendipitously, so I actually looked at it

and declined to review it because I told the editors 17 18 that I was inviting her to participate in this group of

- 19 scholars, and then they delayed having anybody review it
- 20 until we reviewed it as a part of this, because Michelle
- 21 had agreed to shift her submission for publication away
- 22 from a general submission toward a submission along with 23 the group.

24 Q. Did you, separate from that, what you just 25 described, review Michelle Fine's expert report and

- 14 relationship at the .05 level
- 15 (independent z-tests.)"
- 16 What does that mean?
- 17 A. The -- this is -- I was taking this from the
- 18 banners that were provided by Lou Harris. I don't
- 19 recall exactly where or how on the banner -- I mean, I
- 20 can't visualize from where on the banner I took this
- 21 particular note about the significance tests, but I
- 22 believe my recollection is this was all from the
- 23 banner -- this was all produced before David Silver was
- 24 involved. 25
 - Q. What is an "independent z-test"?

| | Page 867 | | Page 869 |
|----------|---|----------|--|
| 1 | A. It is just the name of the phrase used to | 1 | saying? You group pairs of responses and test that |
| 2 | describe the test of significance whether the | 2 | using the chi-square method? |
| 3 | differences between two numbers are significant. | 3 | MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. |
| 4 | Q. How does the z-test differ from a chi-square | 4 | THE WITNESS: On some occasions I tested the |
| 5 | approach to testing significance? | 5 | categories as they were given the number of responses |
| 6 | A. The chi-square test is a test that you use | 6 | that fell into different categories. |
| 7 | always on categorical variables, like "Yes"/"No" answers | 7 | In some cases I collapsed categories and |
| 8 | rather than 1 to 5 answers. | 8 | always indicated in the tables where that was done. |
| 9 | What you do is develop a contingency table, so | 9 | So, for example, if people were given four |
| 10 | you place the numbers that occurred. So if you have a | 10 | responses, "Excellent," "Good," "Fair" and "Poor," on |
| 11 | two-by-two table of people who answered "Yes" on one | 11 | some occasions I would say, "Let's lump the positive |
| 12 | thing and "No" on that same thing, "Yes"/"No" columns | 12 | ones together; how many people responded positively, |
| 13 | and the rows are also the columns and then you put | 13 | meaning "Good" or "Excellent" compared to how many |
| 14 | the numbers of each type of response from each group | 14 | people responded, "Fair" or "Poor," generally negative |
| 15 16 | into the table. And then the chi-square test allows you to test whether that particular distribution of the | 15 16 | responses. |
| 10 | to test whether that particular distribution of the numbers in that table could have occurred by chance or | 10 | Q. Okay. That was my question. Can you put a date on this document? |
| 18 | the likelihood it could have occurred by chance. | 18 | A. Sometime in the spring of 2002. |
| 19 | That is a different kind of a test than most | 19 | Q. Can you be any more definite than that? |
| 20 | significance tests, which actually simply test the | 20 | A. I could say, given the given the e-mails we |
| 21 | difference between the averages or the percents, the | 21 | have just reviewed, some time during March or maybe |
| 22 | number that was obtained, given the size of the | 22 | early April, I think. |
| 23 | sampling. | 23 | Q. You are assuming I am a chronological person. |
| 24 | I am not a statistician, but that is my | 24 | A. I don't know. |
| 25 | that is a general explanation. | 25 | Q. All right. Thank you. |
| | | | |
| | Page 868 | | Page 870 |
| 1 | Q. But how the chi-square approach may differ | 1 | (Exhibit 50 was marked for I.D.) |
| 2 | from a z-test you can't tell us? | 2 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 3 | A. I think I did just tell you, but I don't | 3 | Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit |
| 4 | I told you my understanding of the difference. | 4 | 50? |
| 5 | Q. Okay. If a chi-square test, as you stated, is | 5 | A. Yes. |
| 6 | best used with the "Yes"/"No" type of response, why then | 6 | Q. Do you recognize this document? |
| 7 | was it applied to the responses of the Harris study | 7 | A. Yes. |
| 8 | where multiple responses to each question existed? | 8 | Q. What is it? |
| 9 | A. In my analyses I always test the number of | 9 | A. It is a series of e-mails exchanged between |
| 10 | responses in a particular category, so the number of | 10 | Marisa Saunders and myself. |
| 11 | people who said, "Yes" or "No" or the number who said a | 11 | Q. The e-mail at the upper part of Page 11820 is |
| 12 | combination of "Fair" and "Poor." It makes it a | 12 | from you to Marisa Saunders dated 4-30-02; correct? |
| 13 | categorical variable. | 13 | A. Yes. |
| 14 | It is not somebody saying, "To what degree do | 14 | Q. Now, it states in the second sentence: |
| 15 16 | you believe this is a problem. Rank it from zero to 100" or "How many of your students have something," and | 15 | "Late this afternoon I had a |
| 16 17 | then you simply use that number in the continuous as | 16 17 | conversation with Matt Kreeger and the statistician Andy." |
| 17 | a continuous variable. All of the numbers I tested were | 17 | "Andy" is Andy Lazarus? |
| 19 | categorical data. | 10 | A. Yes. |
| 20 | Q. I guess I am missing it a little bit. | 20 | Q. What was the conversation? |
| 21 | Some of the categories, some of the responses | 20 | A. I was requesting that he do significance tests |
| 22 | to the Harris survey questions were "Excellent," "Good," | 22 | on the analyses, the tables the relationships that I |
| | "Not so good " "Egir " "Door " "Nonevistent": right? | 22 | had that I wanted to report in my work |

- "Not so good," "Fair," "Poor," "Nonexistent"; right? 23
- 24 A. Yes. Those are categorical data.
- 25 Q. And then you group those; is that what you are
- on the analyses, the tables -- the relationships that I 22
- 23 had -- that I wanted to report in my work. 24
 - Q. Did "he," Andy?
- A. No, he did not. At least to my knowledge he 25

| | D 071 | | D 072 |
|---|---|--|---|
| | Page 871 | | Page 873 |
| 1 | didn't. | 1 | problems for t-tests and |
| 2 | Q. Dr. Oakes, did Noah Delissovoy assist David | 2 | correlations.)" |
| 3 | Silver in the significance testing performed by the | 3 | Can you tell me what he is talking about |
| 4 | individuals assisting you with your expert report? | 4 | there? |
| 5 | A. I think Noah double-checked numbers. He might | 5 | |
| | | | A. He, like all good statisticians, is |
| 6 | have done some other clerical types of tests. | 6 | extraordinarily cautious about the assumptions that |
| 7 | Q. But his role was minimal, if at all, at least | 7 | underlie certain kinds of data, and he is telling me |
| 8 | with respect to David Silver's in that respect? | 8 | that it is his judgment that the chi-square tests are |
| 9 | A. Yes. | 9 | the most appropriate ones to use with the kind of data |
| 10 | (Exhibit 51 was marked for I.D.) | 10 | that we have. |
| 11 | BY MR. HERRON: | 11 | (Exhibit 52 was marked for I.D.) |
| 12 | Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit | 12 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 13 | 51? | 13 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to |
| 14 | A. I have. | 14 | review Exhibit 52? |
| 15 | Q. Why don't we make this a one-page exhibit? We | 15 | A. Yes. |
| 16 | will the only page of the exhibit will be 7939. | 16 | Q. Do you recognize this document? |
| 17 | MR. LONDEN: That makes perfect sense. There | 17 | A. Yes. |
| | = | | |
| 18 | is nothing on Page 2. | 18 | Q. What is it? |
| 19 | BY MR. HERRON: | 19 | A. This is a report by David Silver to me of what |
| 20 | Q. Was this page intentionally left blank? | 20 | he perceived as an error in the dataset that he received |
| 21 | A. Some of my best thinking. | 21 | or the it looks like one error is an error in one of |
| 22 | Q. Okay. This document is Exhibit 51 is a | 22 | the banners from the Harris group and another is an |
| 23 | has a couple of e-mails on it. | 23 | error he found in the code book. |
| 24 | I want to focus on the one at the top of the | 24 | Q. The error you are referring to in the Harris |
| 25 | page, which is from David Silver to Jeannie Oakes, cc to | 25 | group banner is the "Textbooks and materials in only |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 872 | | Dage 87/ |
| | Page 872 | | Page 874 |
| 1 | Page 872 Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? | 1 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? |
| 1 2 | | 1 2 | |
| | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? | | fair or poor physical condition" piece? |
| 2 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. | 2 | fair or poor physical condition" piece?A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct?A. Yes.Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and | 2 3 4 | fair or poor physical condition" piece?A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes.Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? |
| 2 3 4 5 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct?A. Yes.Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? | 2 3 4 5 | fair or poor physical condition" piece?A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes.Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data?MR. LONDEN: Compound. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "Tve looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full sentence, David Silver talks about tests that could be | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. Q. Why was that the proper solution? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full sentence, David Silver talks about tests that could be used. He says: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. Q. Why was that the proper solution? A. Because we wanted to report the extent of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "Tve looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full sentence, David Silver talks about tests that could be | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. Q. Why was that the proper solution? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full sentence, David Silver talks about tests that could be used. He says: "I think we should stick with | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. Q. Why was that the proper solution? A. Because we wanted to report the extent of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full sentence, David Silver talks about tests that could be used. He says: "I think we should stick with the chi-square statistics since | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. Q. Why was that the proper solution? A. Because we wanted to report the extent of people who reported that their textbooks and materials were in only fair or poor condition and certainly not |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$ | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "I've looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full sentence, David Silver talks about tests that could be used. He says: "I think we should stick with the chi-square statistics since they allow us to use one test | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. Q. Why was that the proper solution? A. Because we wanted to report the extent of people who reported that their textbooks and materials were in only fair or poor condition and certainly not want to include people who said "Excellent" in that |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$ | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "Tve looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full sentence, David Silver talks about tests that could be used. He says: "I think we should stick with the chi-square statistics since they allow us to use one test uniformly throughout the paper. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. Q. Why was that the proper solution? A. Because we wanted to report the extent of people who reported that their textbooks and materials were in only fair or poor condition and certainly not want to include people who said "Excellent" in that group. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "Tve looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full sentence, David Silver talks about tests that could be used. He says: "I think we should stick with the chi-square statistics since they allow us to use one test uniformly throughout the paper. (They are robust to issues of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. Q. Why was that the proper solution? A. Because we wanted to report the extent of people who reported that their textbooks and materials were in only fair or poor condition and certainly not want to include people who said "Excellent" in that group. Q. Okay. He talks about there is an unrelated |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$ | Marisa Saunders, dated May 3, 2002; correct? A. Yes. Q. In the first sentence it says: "Tve looked over the data and related files that Matt sent"? A. Yes. Q. Matt Kreeger; correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know what data and files were sent? A. I know that the data was the Harris data. It was sent at least on some occasions it was sent in two forms, an ASCII file form and an SPS form. Q. Right. A. And I am not recalling what the related files were. Q. In the second I'm sorry third full sentence, David Silver talks about tests that could be used. He says: "I think we should stick with the chi-square statistics since they allow us to use one test uniformly throughout the paper. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | fair or poor physical condition" piece? A. There was an error in the grouping. Yes. Q. Do you know whether Harris incorrectly reported that data? MR. LONDEN: Compound. THE WITNESS: I do not know. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did you report this data? A. No. Q. Did you report the data in corrected form? A. Yes. Q. How did you correct it, if you know? A. We my recollection is that we eliminated the "Excellent" the numbers of people who responded, "Excellent" from our grouping of people who made negative responses. Q. Why was that the proper solution? A. Because we wanted to report the extent of people who reported that their textbooks and materials were in only fair or poor condition and certainly not want to include people who said "Excellent" in that group. |

| | Page 875 | | Page 877 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | A. That, apparently, in the code book the values | 1 | English language learners and so that the denominator |
| 2 | assigned to different responses for purposes of analysis | 2 | right the |
| 3 | were inconsistent in this item with the way they had | 3 | Q. Yes. |
| 4 | been assigned to other items. | 4 | A the ratios were wrong because the |
| 5 | Q. How did that affect your report? | 5 | percentage of teachers reporting was calculated the |
| 6 | MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. | 6 | percentage of people reporting that they had these |
| 7 | THE WITNESS: It didn't affect my report at | 7 | problems was calculated as a percentage of the whole |
| 8 | all because we had the data and correct I don't know | 8 | sample rather than simply as a percentage of the people |
| 9 | whether actually, I don't know whether this was an | 9 | who were asked that question, which was smaller, meaning |
| 10 | error in the dataset or whether it was simply a typo in | 10 | that all of our results underestimated the extent to |
| 11 | the code book. | 11 | which teachers of English learners were reporting these |
| 12 | BY MR. HERRON: | 12 | as problems. |
| 13 | Q. Did you see a hard copy of the code book at | 13 | Q. Was that the 32 versus 36 percent issue? |
| 14 | any time? | 14 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. |
| 15 | A. No. | 15 | THE WITNESS: I have no recollection of a 32 |
| 16 | MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. | 16 | versus 36 percent issue. |
| 17 | (Exhibit 53 was marked for I.D.) | 17 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 18 | BY MR. HERRON: | 18 | Q. Where, if at all, do the "materials in home |
| 19 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to | 19 | language" and "materials at English reading levels" make |
| 20 | review Exhibit 53? | 20 | its way into your report? |
| 21 | A. Yes. | 21 | A. Originally they were in my report and in my |
| 22 | Q. Do you recognize this document? | 22 | tables that David was performing the significance tests |
| 23 | A. Yes. | 23 | on. |
| 24 | Q. What is it? | 24 | When he discovered this error, we had two |
| 25 | A. It is an e-mail memo from me to several | 25 | choices. One choice would be to remove them from the |
| | | | |

D 075

Page 876

members of the litigation team and some of the scholars tables and create separate tables in order to make it 1 1 2 working on the Harris data and to -- and copied to my 2 easy for the reader to make clear that these were 3 3 questions asked of only a subsample of the whole group IDEA group. 4 Q. The language below "Jeannie," is that 4 or to eliminate them altogether. 5 something you drafted or something you received from, 5 My choice, because we were under extreme pressure for deadlines and because there was another 6 for instance, David Silver? 6 7 7 A. It looks like I have copied that material from report on issues related to English learners 8 a message sent to me by David Silver. 8 specifically, that I would simply delete those rows from 9 Q. Can you describe for us what truly the issue 9 my tables and not report them. is that he is raising here, David Silver, in the 10 Q. What other report are you referring to? 10 language below "Jeannie"? 11 A. The report that -- well, there was scholarly 11 work being done by Patricia Gandara and Russ Rumberger 12 12 A. Yes. There were two items, the two he names, 13 "shortage of materials in home language" and "shortage 13 looking at all the data relating to English learners. 14 of materials at English reading levels," that I and 14 Their work became the basis for Kenji others had been treating as if the whole sample had Hakuta -- at least part of the basis for Kenji Hakuta's 15 15 answered those questions. 16 16 expert report. David discovered there was a lot of missing 17 Q. Sure. 17 18 data and then went back and looked -- you know, I don't 18 (Exhibit 54 was marked for I.D.) know if others had been treating it that way. At least 19 BY MR. HERRON: 19 I was treating it as everybody in the sample had 20 Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to 20 21 answered those questions. review Exhibit 54? 21 22 David noticed all of this missing data and 22 A. Yes. 23 investigated why that might be and realized that in the 23 Q. Do you recognize this document? questionnaire those questions were only asked of people 24 A. Yes. 24 25 who reported they were teaching students who were 25 Q. What is it?

Page 877

| | Page 879 | | Page 881 |
|--|--|---|---|
| 1 | A. This is an e-mail from Marisa Saunders to me. | 1 | that is the proper relationship to do significance tests |
| 2 | Q. Can you describe to us what is going on. | 2 | on, there would be no reason to do significance tests or |
| 3 | A. The this was a part of our conversation | 3 | to use significance tests on the other relationship. |
| 4 | about what to do with the respondents throughout the | 4 | I have no idea what he may or may not have |
| 5 | dataset who said they were not sure. | 5 | done independent of my knowledge. |
| 6 | Q. Uh-huh. | 6 | Q. Okay. |
| 7 | A. David had eliminated them from his analysis | 7 | MR. LONDEN: When you get to a breaking point, |
| 8 | when he was doing significance tests and sent us the | 8 | I am going to check on an exhibit. |
| 9 | numbers and the percentages that were that resulted | 9 | MR. HERRON: Now is fine if you would like to. |
| 10 | when the "not sures" were not included in the | 10 | MR. LONDEN: It is really for you. |
| 11 | denominator. | 11 | (Recess taken.) |
| 12 | As you suggested, I think either earlier today | 12 | (Exhibit 55 was marked for I.D.) |
| 13 | or yesterday, that increased the percentage of | 13 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 14 15 | respondents that reported particular problems. | 14 15 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit 55? |
| 15 16 | In the case of respondents who indicated they did not have enough textbooks for students to use at | 15 | A. Yes. |
| 10 | home, it changed the percentage. It increased the | 10 | Q. Do you recognize this document? |
| 18 | percentage from 32 percent to 36 percent. | 18 | A. Yes, I do. |
| 19 | It was after thinking about this that I made | 19 | Q. What is it? |
| 20 | the decision to leave the "not sures" in the denominator | 20 | A. This is a series of e-mails reporting my |
| 21 | to rather than representing the percentages of people | 21 | consultation with David Silver and then with the |
| 22 | who were sure one way or the other. I wanted to | 22 | other a group of the other experts about the most |
| 23 | represent the percentages of everyone who was asked this | 23 | appropriate way to represent those who responded that |
| 24 | question. | 24 | they didn't know or weren't sure in to the questions |
| 25 | Q. A more conservative approach? | 25 | in the Harris survey. |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 880 | | Page 882 |
| 1 | A. Yes. | 1 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates |
| 2 | A. Yes.Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to | 2 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, |
| 2 3 | A. Yes.Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were | 2 3 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? |
| 2 3 4 | A. Yes.Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? | 2 3 4 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. | 2 3 4 5 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that | 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance testing. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. And it is Table you may have it. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance testing. Let me start again. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. And it is Table you may have it. Q. Table 7, Page 23? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance testing. Let me start again. He's done significance testing on the data | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. And it is Table you may have it. Q. Table 7, Page 23? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance testing. Let me start again. He's done significance testing on the data which existed and did not include the "not sure" | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. A. Table 7, Page 23? A. Yes. To take to create a table so that before |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance testing. Let me start again. He's done significance testing on the data which existed and did not include the "not sure" responses; is that correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. And it is Table you may have it. Q. Table 7, Page 23? A. Yes. To take to create a table so that before reading any of the subsequent analyses, readers would |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance testing. Let me start again. He's done significance testing on the data which existed and did not include the "not sure" responses; is that correct? A. My understanding from my conversations with him is that he created a dataset for the purpose of doing significance testing that eliminated people who | $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$ | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. And it is Table you may have it. Q. Table 7, Page 23? A. Yes. To take to create a table so that before reading any of the subsequent analyses, readers would have a very clear understanding of the proportion of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance testing. Let me start again. He's done significance testing on the data which existed and did not include the "not sure" responses; is that correct? A. My understanding from my conversations with him is that he created a dataset for the purpose of doing significance testing that eliminated people who did not respond or were not sure. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. A. Yes. Q. Table 7, Page 23? A. Yes. To take to create a table so that before reading any of the subsequent analyses, readers would have a very clear understanding of the proportion of people on these main items that I used in my analysis for reporting definitely, "Yes," this was a problem for them or that they were not sure. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. Was it necessary for Mr. Silver or anyone to do significance testing after the "not sures" were placed back in the denominator? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: We decided after discussion that the appropriate comparison was between the two groups of people who were sure rather than trying to second-guess the people who were not sure and put them in one category or the other. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Yes. But my question is whether or not it was necessary for them to do additional significance testing. Let me start again. He's done significance testing on the data which existed and did not include the "not sure" responses; is that correct? A. My understanding from my conversations with him is that he created a dataset for the purpose of doing significance testing that eliminated people who | $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$ | Q. In your e-mail on the bottom of the page Bates stamped as 08123 this is an e-mail dated May 19, 2002 you provide two alternatives; correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you follow Alternative 2 in reporting the data set forth in your expert report? A. I followed a variation of Alternative 2. Q. Describe the variation, please. A. I created a separate table rather than including the two figures, the percentages who said they don't have enough and the percentages who were not sure and tried to rather than trying to integrate those two columns into the existing tables, I decided to create a table and present it right upfront. And it is Table you may have it. Q. Table 7, Page 23? A. Yes. To take to create a table so that before reading any of the subsequent analyses, readers would have a very clear understanding of the proportion of people on these main items that I used in my analysis for reporting definitely, "Yes," this was a problem for |

| | Page 883 | | Page 885 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | BY MR. HERRON: | 1 | Russ Rumberger? |
| 2 | Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit | 2 | A. Correct. |
| 3 | 56? | 3 | Q. It is a message dated May 20, 2002; correct? |
| 4 | A. Yes. | 4 | A. Yes. |
| 5 | Q. Do you recognize this document? | 5 | Q. He states: |
| 6 | A. Yes. | 6 | "I don't think this is a very |
| 7 | Q. This is a series of e-mails, the second one of | 7 | good solution because as a reader I |
| 8 | which meaning the one that comes about in the middle | 8 | want to see the actual percentages |
| 9 | of the page is from Marisa Saunders to UCLA to | 9 | that the statistical tests are |
| 10 | whom is it? Can you tell me? | 10 | based on. In other words, I want |
| 11 | Do you see what I am talking about? | 11 | to see that two observed |
| 12 | A. Yes. The e-mail is addressed to me, but I | 12 | percentages (e.g., 12 percent |
| 13 | don't recognize the e-mail address on the "To" line. | 13 | versus 19 percent) are |
| 14 | Q. Do you recognize this document? | 14 | statistically significant." |
| 15 | A. I certainly recognize the content of it as | 15 | What is he saying there? |
| 16 | part of a conversation I participated in. | 16 | A. He was saying that he would prefer a more |
| 17 | Q. In the e-mail from Marisa Saunders to you at | 17 | complicated table that showed all three sets of |
| 18 | the last three sentences in the first paragraph it | 18 | respondents and that as a reader he would be happier |
| 19 | states, "For these two items." I think it is referring | 19 | with that solution. |
| 20 | to "materials in home language" and "materials at | 20 | Q. And his solution was rejected by you? |
| 21 | reading level." Again, then: | 21 | A. Yes. |
| 22 | "For these two items, teachers | 22 | Q. The top part is a message from you to Russ, I |
| 23 | were told to skip these questions | 23 | take it not yes. The top two e-mails are from you |
| 24 | if they did not have any ELL | 24 | to Russ Rumberger; is that right? |
| 25 | students in their class. Yet, the | 25 | A. Yes no. The first one is the second one |
| | | | |
| | | | |

| | Page 884 | | Page 886 |
|----|--|----|---|
| 1 | percentages we are reporting | 1 | is from me to Russ, and then the top one is Russ's back |
| 2 | include these teachers. At the | 2 | to me. |
| 3 | very least, we should address this | 3 | Q. In the one from you to Russ it states: |
| 4 | in the text." | 4 | "We will report the 'not |
| 5 | You resolved this, as stated before; right? | 5 | sures' right upfront and then |
| 6 | A. Yes. | 6 | remind readers that they are not |
| 7 | (Exhibit 57 was marked for I.D.) | 7 | included in our significance tests. |
| 8 | BY MR. HERRON: | 8 | If the attorneys scream, we can |
| 9 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to | 9 | certainly produce the numbers we |
| 10 | review Exhibit 57? | 10 | used for every table." |
| 11 | A. Yes. | 11 | Did the attorneys scream? That was |
| 12 | Q. This is a two-page document Bates stamped 8128 | 12 | A. I want to put this in context. |
| 13 | and 8129. | 13 | No. Nobody screamed. I think what I am |
| 14 | The bottom e-mail, the e-mail on the bottom of | 14 | saying is, "Russ, I understand your concern. I think |
| 15 | the first page, 8128, is from Marisa Saunders to Russ, I | 15 | what I have chosen to do is adequate to satisfy this |
| 16 | take it Rumberger, and Patricia Gandara? | 16 | concern without being unduly confusing." |
| 17 | A. Yes. | 17 | But I was certainly willing for the purposes |
| 18 | Q. Do you know why she was writing to them? | 18 | of the expert report to include any complicated tables |
| 19 | A. Because I wanted her to let Patricia and Russ | 19 | that might make it clearer to the people who were going |
| 20 | know how to handle the "not sures." | 20 | to be using the report. |
| 21 | Q. Does Marisa's e-mail at the bottom of 8128 | 21 | Q. Do you know well, we haven't had a response |
| 22 | accurately reflect what you had decided to do and | 22 | to our subpoena to your IDEA group yet, so I am unable |
| 23 | ultimately did do? | 23 | to see this simply by reviewing Mr. Rumberger's report. |
| 24 | A. Yes. | 24 | But do you know whether Mr. Rumberger followed |
| 25 | Q. Above that there is a message to Marisa from | 25 | his own advice on how he expressed the data? |
| | | | |

| Page | 889 |
|------|-----|
| Page | 889 |

| | Page 887 | | Page 889 |
|--|---|--|---|
| 1 | A. I don't recall. | 1 | MR. JORDAN: All lower case? |
| 2 | Q. You have reviewed his report? | 2 | THE WITNESS: Yes. |
| 3 | A. Yes. | 3 | And the series of papers that are awaiting |
| 4 | Q. Have you seen drafts of his report? | 4 | their conversion to PDFs are right at that site. |
| 5 | A. I may have. You mean, prior to the final | 5 | MR. HILL: Is it "ucla/idea"? |
| 6 | version? | 6 | THE WITNESS: "-idea." |
| 7 | Q. Uh-huh. | 7 | MR. HILL: And I did get it off of the |
| 8 | A. I may have. | 8 | "Publications" list, is where I found it, but I got |
| 9 | Can I volunteer something? | 9 | THE WITNESS: Were you able to get in? |
| 10 | Q. If your counsel lets you. | 10 | MR. HILL: No. I needed the password. It |
| 11 | A. I can give you the password on the | 11 | wouldn't let me in. |
| 12 | password-protected site on the Internet where all of | 12 | THE WITNESS: Well, now you have it. |
| 13 | those papers are housed. | 13 | And you should know the papers on that site |
| 14 | Q. Okay. | 14 | are the long versions of the papers. They are not the |
| 15 | MR. LONDEN: I saw a response to the | 15 | short papers that are about to be reviewed for |
| 16 | subpoena objections and response, and I think it I | 16 | publication. |
| 17 | think it made the same offer. | 17 | (Exhibit 58 was marked for I.D.) |
| 18 | BY MR. HERRON: | 18 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 19 | Q. Okay. Right. I guess my point is that we | 19 | Q. Dr. Oakes, please just review the crosstabs |
| 20 | sent someone out there to collect the documents and were | 20 | for quick identification, if you would. |
| 21 | apparently turned away, so I don't have the documents | 21 | A. Okay. So you are not going to ask me about |
| 22 | and can't question you about them, as I would. | 22 | this page? |
| 23 | But I am glad to take that password. | 23 | Q. I am not. |
| 24 25 | A. The university attorneys are handling this for | 24 | A. Can I ask you about them? |
| 25 | me so | 25 | Q. Please don't. |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 888 | | Page 890 |
| 1 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. | 1 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to |
| 2 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue.A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the | 2 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? |
| 2 3 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue.A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? | 2 3 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue.A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record?Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. | 2 3 4 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue.A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record?Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine.If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to | 2 3 4 5 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue.A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record?Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine.If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. | 2 3 4 5 6 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it off? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me and Noah, providing us with the significance tests that |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it off? THE WITNESS: No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me and Noah, providing us with the significance tests that he did on Tables 17 and 18. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it off? THE WITNESS: No. MR. LONDEN: Let's put it in the record then. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me and Noah, providing us with the significance tests that he did on Tables 17 and 18. Q. Is that Tables 17 and 18 as set forth in your |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it off? THE WITNESS: No. MR. LONDEN: Let's put it in the record then. THE WITNESS: The website address is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me and Noah, providing us with the significance tests that he did on Tables 17 and 18. Q. Is that Tables 17 and 18 as set forth in your report, if you know? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it off? THE WITNESS: No. MR. LONDEN: Let's put it in the record then. THE WITNESS: The website address is www.ucla/idea.org, and I believe you click on either | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me and Noah, providing us with the significance tests that he did on Tables 17 and 18. Q. Is that Tables 17 and 18 as set forth in your report, if you know? A. I will have to look at these more carefully. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it off? THE WITNESS: No. MR. LONDEN: Let's put it in the record then. THE WITNESS: The website address is www.ucla/idea.org, and I believe you click on either "Research" or "Publications." I am not sure of the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me and Noah, providing us with the significance tests that he did on Tables 17 and 18. Q. Is that Tables 17 and 18 as set forth in your report, if you know? A. I will have to look at these more carefully. Q. Okay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it off? THE WITNESS: No. MR. LONDEN: Let's put it in the record then. THE WITNESS: The website address is www.ucla/idea.org, and I believe you click on either "Research" or "Publications." I am not sure of the title. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me and Noah, providing us with the significance tests that he did on Tables 17 and 18. Q. Is that Tables 17 and 18 as set forth in your report, if you know? A. I will have to look at these more carefully. Q. Okay. A. I actually believe the table numbers have |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it off? THE WITNESS: No. MR. LONDEN: Let's put it in the record then. THE WITNESS: The website address is www.ucla/idea.org, and I believe you click on either "Research" or "Publications." I am not sure of the title. When you get into that site, there will be | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me and Noah, providing us with the significance tests that he did on Tables 17 and 18. Q. Is that Tables 17 and 18 as set forth in your report, if you know? A. I will have to look at these more carefully. Q. Okay. A. I actually believe the table numbers have changed so these are not now Tables 17 and 18. It looks |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. I understand. It is not your issue. A. Should I say it out loud so it can be on the record? Q. If you'd like it on the record, that is fine. If you would like it off, that is also acceptable to me. MR. LONDEN: Is there any reason to have it off? THE WITNESS: No. MR. LONDEN: Let's put it in the record then. THE WITNESS: The website address is www.ucla/idea.org, and I believe you click on either "Research" or "Publications." I am not sure of the title. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to peruse Exhibit 58? A. Yes. Q. Do you recognize this document? A. Yes. Q. What is it? A. This is David Silver's memo to Marisa and me and Noah, providing us with the significance tests that he did on Tables 17 and 18. Q. Is that Tables 17 and 18 as set forth in your report, if you know? A. I will have to look at these more carefully. Q. Okay. A. I actually believe the table numbers have |

19

20

21

22 23

24

25

prepared for this project. Then it will say, "Password

protected," and you will click on it, and you will get a dialogue box, and it will say, "User name," and you

write, "Williams," and in the password you write,

"wcase2002." If that doesn't work try just, "wcase2000," but I think it is "2002."

MR. LONDEN: No spaces?

THE WITNESS: No.

- Q. Great. Thank you. 18
 - The e-mail on Page -- well, this document,
- this Exhibit 58, is comprised of pages Bates numbered 20
- 7942 through 7952. 21

19

- 22 Looking at the e-mail on 7942 it states in the
- 23 third full sentence: 24
 - "Probably due to exclusion of
 - 'not sure' respondents, but there

| | Page 891 | | Page 893 |
|---|--|---|---|
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | is also a small chance that the data I used differ slightly from those used by Harris." What was up with that or, framed differently, what data was David Silver using that was different than that used by Harris? A. Well, he explains in the parentheses following that sentence that what he was provided with at this point was not a complete dataset that included the variables from the CBEDS data, and so he recreated the he added those variables in himself and suspected that having handled the data himself rather than taking the data as they had constructed it might have resulted in very small differences, given how they might have handled missing data. I didn't think it was the case, and it actually turned out it was not the case. Q. When David Silver references in his e-mail, "school variables," you interpret that as CBEDS data? A. Yes. Q. When he says, "I had to recreate one from scratch," do you have any idea what his task was there? A. To merge the CBEDS data with the Harris data. Q. I see. Your report at Page 23 refers in its last full | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | data relied upon by the AAP and NEA in their report. A. I did nothing more than read their report and a bit about how they conducted the study, their reports of the study. Q. Did they have a random sample in their survey? A. I would have to review the document in order to refresh my memory on the specifics of their methodology. Q. Was there any statistical testing as far as you know done to the results of that survey to assure that it was valid? A. What I am reporting here is simply percentages of teachers who said particular things, not whether the differences between one group of teachers and another was statistically significant. The one comparison I make is the difference between California teachers and teachers nationwide, which was a difference of 54 percent compared to 39 percent. Mat seemed to me a large enough difference to be meaningful, and I don't recall whether there was a significance test attached to that. Q. I mean, it is a large enough difference to be meaningful if, indeed, the data is worth anything; right? |
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Page 892 paragraph to a study apparently done by the Association of American Publishers in conjunction with the NEA. Do you see what I am talking about? A. Yes, I do. Q. Did you review that study prior to production of your report in this case? A. Yes, I did. Q. Did you find it surprising that the AAP might conclude that more texts would be needed in California schools? A. No. Q. Did you consider the fact that this is consider the fact that since they are in the business of providing texts to schools that their report may be biased? A. I did consider that. Q. How did you assure it was not biased? A. I satisfied myself that it was worth using since it was so very consistent with what we had obtained in the Harris data, and it was consistent with my knowledge of the fact that there were shortages in the California schools. Q. What did you do to assure yourself that the survey data was valid? | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Page 894 MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Vague. THE WITNESS: I think that is a correct statement. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Can you vouch for the validity of this study and its results? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: Not without reexamining what I logged and doing further examination, if I felt that was necessary, before I would vouch for the validity of the data. BY MR. HERRON: Q. The reality is that neither you nor anyone working with you on this report did anything to assure the AAP/NEA study was, in fact, a valid statistical study; correct? MR. LONDEN: Objection. Argumentative. Vague and asked and answered. THE WITNESS: In my own and I have read lots and lots of studies in my career I think I am pretty good at detecting ones which are blatantly bogus and which ones are not. I certainly was confident enough that this was worth reporting in the very general way that I did. BY MR. HERRON: |

| Page 895 | |
|----------|--|
|----------|--|

| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Q. I want to talk to you about the SPRA study that is referenced many places, but it is certainly at one place on Page 24 of your report. Was the SPRA study prepared at your direction? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: I am not sure I would characterize it as my "direction." It was a subcontract from IDEA to SPRA. I was not involved in any way in directing the study. BY MR. HERRON: Q. How did what was the purpose of the survey? A. It wasn't a survey. Actually, it was a set of case studies. Q. Okay. A. The purpose was really twofold: One, to get a rich description and firsthand accounts and observations of the problems in schools where large numbers of uncertified teachers were teaching, and to try to get some sense of how various problems related to one another and impacted the ability of teachers to teach and students to learn. Q. Whose idea was it to do this case study? A. I believe I thought this case study would be a good idea. Q. Why did you think it would be a good idea? | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | A. Or December of 2001. Q. Okay. Now, what was the total amount of I take it I got a grant from Rockefeller? A. I did get a grant from Rockefeller. Q. Did the grant come to IDEA? A. The grant came to IDEA. Q. You then subcontracted with these folks, Social Policy Research Associates? A. Yes. Q. What is the amount of the grant? A. I think to the best of my recollection, it was \$100,000. If it might have been I think it was. It might have been 85. I am not remembering exactly. Q. What is the "Social Policy Research Associates"? What is that? A. It is an independent social science research firm in Oakland, California, that does contract research on various social policy questions. Q. Have you used them before, Social Policy Research Associates? Before this. A. Have I ever contracted with them? Q. Right. A. No. Q. Had you ever used their services other than contracting with them before you commissioned this |
|---|--|---|--|
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | school equity study? MR. LONDEN: The question is vague and ambiguous. THE WITNESS: As you know, I don't not in any let's see. As an entity, I believe that in the past I may have called upon them to do some sort of informal consulting, but I don't recall the specifics of that. I have known of them for a while and had interactions with the group. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why did you choose them, Social Policy Research Associates? A. Two reasons: One is their reputation for doing high-quality work and, second, Diane Friedlaender, who was the principal investigator on this study, had been my Ph.D. student at UCLA, and I knew the quality of exer work to be outstanding. Q. When had she been your Ph.D. student? A. In the mid-1990's. Q. Who is Steve Frenkel? A. Her colleague at Social Policy Research Associates. Q. Who did you interact with at Social Policy Research Associates. |

| | Page 899 | | Page 901 |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1 | | 1 | Ű |
| 1 | A. I interacted almost exclusively with Diane, | 1 | Q. What discussions did you have at any time with |
| 2 | but there may have been some exchanges with their contracts office. There might have been others, but it | 2 3 | Gary Blasi about this school equity study done by SPRA? |
| 3 4 | contracts office. There might have been others, but it was primarily with Diane. | 3 4 | A. I don't recall specifically, although Gary and I talk a lot about both of our work, but I don't recall |
| 4 5 | Q. Prior to commissioning the study did you | 4 5 | specifically. |
| 5 6 | discuss it at all with the plaintiffs' litigation team? | 6 | Q. How about with Bill Koski? Same question. |
| 7 | A. Yes. I think I told them that I was | 7 | A. I have no recollection. |
| 8 | interested in doing this and that I planned to do it and | 8 | Q. Linda Darling-Hammond, same question. |
| 9 | that I thought it was a good idea, and I may have even | 9 | A. I do recall a general discussion with her |
| 10 | asked them what they thought. | 10 | about her sense that the data were interesting and |
| 11 | Q. Do you recall what they responded, if they | 11 | useful. |
| 12 | did? | 12 | Q. How about Mr Professor Rogers? |
| 13 | A. I think there was some I don't really | 13 | A. Very much the same. He was a little more |
| 14 | recall. | 14 | involved because, as the associate director of IDEA, he |
| 15 | Q. Did you intend to use at the time you | 15 | had some conversations we had one substantive |
| 16 | commissioned this study did you intend to use its | 16 | conversation with Diane as she began this work, and John |
| 17 | results in your expert report? | 17 | participated in that as well. |
| 18 | A. I would have to answer that in the same way I | 18 | Q. Uh-huh. Other than that one substantive |
| 19 | have about the Harris data; that I certainly intended to | 19 | conversation did you have any other conversations with |
| 20 | use it in my research, and I knew at the time it might | 20 | him? |
| 21 | well turn up in the expert report as well. | 21 | A. We had with John? |
| 22 | Q. And you intended your research to inform | 22 | Q. Yes. About this report. |
| 23 | plaintiffs' litigation team about issues related to | 23 | A. Probably. Yes. |
| 24 | education; correct? | 24 | Q. Do you recall them? |
| 25 | MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered. | 25 | A. No. |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 900 | | Page 902 |
| 1 | Page 900 THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the | 1 | Page 902 Q. Do you recall what was said in them? |
| 1 2 | | 1 2 | - |
| | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues | | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? |
| 2 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all | 2 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them?A. No.Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? |
| 2 3 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. | 2 3 4 5 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them?A. No.Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced?A. With Diane Friedlaender? |
| 2 3 4 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: | 2 3 4 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? A. I don't recall with certainty the entire list | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't recall who else. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? A. I don't recall with certainty the entire list of people who received it either from me or from | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't recall who else. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? A. I don't recall with certainty the entire list of people who received it either from me or from elsewhere. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't recall who else. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team attend that meeting? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? A. I don't recall with certainty the entire list of people who received it either from me or from elsewhere. I know that I provided it to Linda | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't recall who else. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team attend that meeting? A. Not that I recall. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? A. I don't recall with certainty the entire list of people who received it either from me or from elsewhere. I know that I provided it to Linda Darling-Hammond, probably to Russ Rumberger and Patricia | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't recall who else. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team attend that meeting? A. Not that I recall. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? A. I don't recall with certainty the entire list of people who received it either from me or from elsewhere. I know that I provided it to Linda Darling-Hammond, probably to Russ Rumberger and Patricia Gandara, and there may well have been others John | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't recall who else. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team attend that meeting? A. Not that I recall. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team speak to Diane Friedlaender at any time as far as you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? A. I don't recall with certainty the entire list of people who received it either from me or from elsewhere. I know that I provided it to Linda Darling-Hammond, probably to Russ Rumberger and Patricia Gandara, and there may well have been others John Rogers, I suspect. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't recall who else. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team attend that meeting? A. Not that I recall. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team speak to Diane Friedlaender at any time as far as you know about this report? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? A. I don't recall with certainty the entire list of people who received it either from me or from elsewhere. I know that I provided it to Linda Darling-Hammond, probably to Russ Rumberger and Patricia Gandara, and there may well have been others John | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't recall who else. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team attend that meeting? A. Not that I recall. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team speak to Diane Friedlaender at any time as far as you know about this report? A. I don't believe so, but I don't know. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | THE WITNESS: Yes. That is the purpose of the study, as outlined early on. I mean, the broad study, bringing together scholars, investigating the issues related to the case. One of the broad purposes of all that work was to help educate the litigation team. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. You received at some point a final report? A. I did. Q. And did you provide that report to any of the "IDEA scholars," as we have used that term? A. Yes. Q. To whom? A. I don't recall with certainty the entire list of people who received it either from me or from elsewhere. I know that I provided it to Linda Darling-Hammond, probably to Russ Rumberger and Patricia Gandara, and there may well have been others John Rogers, I suspect. Q. How about Bill Koski? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. Do you recall what was said in them? A. No. Q. What was the when was the substantive conversation you just referenced? A. With Diane Friedlaender? Q. Correct. A. Soon after I had received notice that I was going to be awarded the grant from Rockefeller, Diane and maybe she brought an associate with her. I don't recall came to Los Angeles to IDEA, and we had one meeting. It might have been three hours. Q. Who attended that meeting? A. I know John Rogers did and I did, and I don't recall who else. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team attend that meeting? A. Not that I recall. Q. Did anyone from plaintiffs' litigation team speak to Diane Friedlaender at any time as far as you know about this report? |

- Q. How about Gary Blasi? 23
- A. Could be, although he was not part of the 24
- 25 group of scholars.

24 know? MR. LONDEN: Asked and answered.

19 (Pages 899 to 902)

| | Page 903 | | Page 905 |
|--|--|---|--|
| 3 Q 4 this is 5 6 7 our e 8 BY I 9 Q 10 A 11 have 12 we h 13 Q 14 meet 15 16 16 A 17 issue 18 Q 19 A 20 laid 21 scho 22 scho 23 plair 24 Q | THE WITNESS: Not that I know of. MR. HERRON: Why is it that you talked to Gary Blasi about report or any other aspect of this case? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: I think as I explained in one of earlier days MR. HERRON: Don't repeat yourself. that Gary and I are colleagues and that we e a shared interest. We proposed work together, and have regular conversations. Okay. You had this three-hour substantive ting, as you have described it. Tell us what was discussed. I provided a general overview for Diane of the es in the case. Meaning the Williams case? The Williams case and the problems that were out in the complaint and my interest in a study of pols that are considered schools attended by the ntiff class of children or Uh-huh. and my interest in learning much more about | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Q. And there were on-site observations? A. Yes. Yes, as reported in her document. Q. Have the interviews been produced in this case? A. No. MR. LONDEN: Lacks foundation. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Have the on-site observations or notes thereof been produced in this case? A. Not to my knowledge. MR. LONDEN: Lacks foundation. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Did what else was discussed at that meeting? A. The fact that I wanted to be completely independent of the study; that I did not want to know the names of the schools that were studied nor the names of any respondents. I didn't want to have any interactions with members of her research team about the study; that I wanted to be viewed as a client for whom she as a researcher was conducting research with all of the independence and following all of the professional standards for doing independent scholarly research. Q. Did you ever learn the names of the schools or |
| 2 3 descr 4 brair 5 be of 6 over 7 that 8 very 9 qualit 10 again 11 Q 12 desig 13 A 14 have 15 budg 16 could 17 comp 18 of sc 19 20 obse 21 about 23 Q 24 study | Page 904 claims in the complaint. And I asked her to design a study so I ribed all of that to her, and I think we had a astorming session about what sort of variables would f interest, like teachers' working conditions, crowding, textbooks, some of the same constructs I had suggested to the Harris team because I was interested in having this parallel survey data and itative case study data that could be matched nst one another. 2. To what extent did you discuss a potential gn for the study? 3. We negotiated I said that I would love to e at least 20 schools, and she figured out her get, and at some later point said that 17 is what she d do. She may have said 15. We may have promised on 17 that was in terms of the number chools. The fact that there would be on-site ervations and interviews was something we talked at since I was interested both in teachers' reports in firsthand observations. D. Interviews were conducted as part of this y? A. She certainly reports they were conducted. | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Page 906 districts involved in the case study? A. No. Q. Did you ever learn the name of any interviewee/respondent? A. No. Q. What else was discussed at that meeting? A. I don't recall. Q. What other communications did you have with Diane Friedlaender at any time regarding this study? A. We we had a whole series of e-mail conversations and sometimes telephone conversations because UCLA's business office was extraordinarily slow and difficult in getting Diane any money for this work. If you have my e-mails, you may have a whole string of exchanges between the two of us where we are trying to figure that out. Q. I do not have those, but go ahead. A. We also had some conversations about whether or not this kind of work required UCLA's human subjects' approval. After consultation with the institutional review board at UCLA it was determined this type of work did not require human subjects' approval. Later after the study was completed she asked me to write a letter to her supervisor. If I thought |

| | Page 907 | | Page 909 |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1 | the work was well done, she would appreciate her | 1 | Q. Beyond that, you don't recall having provided |
| 2 | supervisor being told that. | 2 | her with any comments? |
| 3 | Q. Okay. Did you at any time discuss the | 3 | A. Not that I recall. |
| 4 | methodology of the case study other than what you have | 4 | (Exhibit 59 was marked for I.D.) |
| 5 | already described? | 5 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 6 | A. Not that I recall. | 6 | Q. Dr. Oakes, a scan of all the pages past Page 1 |
| 7 | Q. Interviews were constructed and questions | 7 | would be sufficient. |
| 8 | asked. | 8 | A. You mean by "Page 1," you mean the cover |
| 9 | Did you ever review the interview questions | 9 | page with the e-mail? |
| 10 | prior to their being used? | 10 | Q. Right. |
| 11 | A. Not that I recall. | 11 | A. Okay. |
| 12 | We might have had some conversation during | 12 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to |
| 13 | that meeting about that, but I am not I don't have | 13 | peruse Exhibit 59? |
| 14 | any specific recollection of it. | 14 | A. Yes. |
| 15 | Q. And in couldn't the interview questions | 15 | Q. This is a document Bates stamped 776 through |
| 16 | properly be characterized as a "survey"? | 16 | 793. |
| 17 | A. In the broadest sense of the word. | 17 | The first page is an e-mail; correct? |
| 18 | Q. Did you review any drafts prior to receiving | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | the final draft? | 19 | Q. This is from you to Matt Kreeger, John Rogers, |
| 20 | A. A draft of the | 20 | John Affeldt, Patricia Gandara if I am saying that |
| 21 | Q. The | 21 | correctly? |
| 22 | A the report? | 22 | A. Yes. |
| 23 | Q. Yes. | 23 | Q dated February 13, 2002; correct? |
| 24 | A. I think I may have because I had a deadline | 24 | A. Yes. |
| 25 | for my own writing, and I wanted to have the results of | 25 | Q. And attached is a draft, I take it, of the |
| | Page 908 | | Page 910 |
| 1 | her survey her study to include in my writing, and | 1 | SPRA study, at least as it existed at that time? |

| 2 | she e-mailed me what might have been her not-quite-final | 2 | A. It is a memo. It says it is a preliminary |
|----|--|----|--|
| 3 | draft in the middle of the night one night so I could | 3 | memo. I certainly have not recalled this. |
| 4 | have it in time so I could use some of the results. | 4 | Q. Why did you direct it to Matt Kreeger and John |
| 5 | I think she later replaced that version with a | 5 | Affeldt? |
| 6 | more polished version. | 6 | A. Since I didn't recall even getting it, it is |
| 7 | Q. Did you provide her with any comments on that | 7 | hard for me to say with any certainty, although I am |
| 8 | draft? | 8 | sure I was just sharing something I had gotten. |
| 9 | A. Just general comments of that I thought it | 9 | Q. Your e-mail does say in the second sentence: |
| 10 | was helpful and that I was appreciative, but I made no | 10 | "It's only about half done, |
| 11 | comments on the substance that I can recall. | 11 | but I think it gives us enough to |
| 12 | Q. Were your comments in writing or oral? | 12 | use for the upcoming reports." |
| 13 | A. I don't recall. | 13 | What were you referring to? |
| 14 | Q. If you had a conversation with her well, do | 14 | A. I can only speculate that we were up against a |
| 15 | you recall having a conversation with her that critiqued | 15 | deadline at that point, and I will thought there |
| 16 | or discussed at least the draft that you had received? | 16 | might be some helpful things in it. |
| 17 | A. I don't recall it. | 17 | Q. You mean the deadline of producing expert |
| 18 | Oh, you know let me see. I know at one | 18 | reports in this case? |
| 19 | point there was a discussion about what should appear on | 19 | A. I think that probably was the case. |
| 20 | the title page, and I think I suggested to her that she | 20 | Q. Patricia Gandara, why did you forward this |
| 21 | identify Rockefeller as the funder of the study because | 21 | document to her? |
| 22 | foundations like that sort of thing. | 22 | A. Patricia was working on scholarly work related |
| 23 | There may have been something in the framing | 23 | to English language learners, and that was a part of the |
| 24 | of the first page that I might have made a suggestion | 24 | focus that Diane and her group had in their study, and I |
| 25 | on. I am not remembering specifically. | 25 | forward things routinely to Patricia on this topic that |
| | | | |

| Page 911 | Page 913 |
|--|---|
| I think she would find of interest. Q. Describe setting that document aside, can you kindly describe to us the methodology that was actually employed in conducting this school equity study? MR. LONDEN: Vague. Foundation. THE WITNESS: Well, the details of the methodology are in Diane's report, and I didn't review that report in preparation for today, but I do know the basic outlines of the methodology, off the top of my head, is that they sampled 17 schools, some of which were elementary middle and high schools. They were both rural schools and urban schools, and they were geographically located throughout the state of California. They selected schools based on the percentage of uncredentialed teachers at the school, and all of the schools had at least 30 percent uncredentialed teachers. Through interviews and observations they looked at the quality of materials and asked teachers about the quality of materials and about technology, and they also, I know, asked about overcrowding and other kinds of conditions, issues around teaching English language learners. Generally, the problems | A. Yes. Yes. Q. Do you know whether or not any school from the Los Angeles Unified School District was sampled or whether they were involved in this case study? A. I don't know with any certainty about any the name or location of any school. Q. Do you know the number of teachers who were surveyed? MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. THE WITNESS: I do not. BY MR. HERRON: Q. How about administrators? A. I do not. Q. How about students, if any? A. I do not. Q. Do you know whether the survey defined such terms as "State content standards"? A. First, it wasn't a survey. It was a series of case studies, and I have no knowledge of the specifics of the conversations that were held other than those that were quoted in the report. Q. Did you review the entire report prior to including it in your excuse me. Let me try that again. |
| Page 912 identified in the Williams case. I know that in the course of their work they took their the researchers took a tour of the campus, talked with the principals or whatever administrator was available to them, sat in and observed classroom instruction and interviewed teachers, examined materials and conditions firsthand. BY MR. HERRON: Q. The selection of schools was not random? A. No. It is what we call a "purposive sample," meaning you are sampling schools with particular characteristics because your interest is in understanding the phenomena at those particular sites. Q. Certain schools selected for participation in this study originally later declined to participate. Do you know why? A. Yes. Actually, I believe Diane told me that many schools were reluctant to when she approached them about participating were reluctant to have researchers come in and document the extent of problems that they were experiencing at their schools. Q. When you use the term, "uncredentialed teachers," are you using that in the same way you have before, which is to say, any teacher who didn't have a preliminary or full credential? | Page 914 1 Did you review the final draft of the school 2 equity study prior to including it in your expert 3 report? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Did anyone else who was working with you on 4 your expert report? 7 MR. LONDEN: Review it? Review the expert 8 report? 9 BY MR. HERRON: 10 Q. Yes. I'm sorry. 11 A. Yes. I believe Marisa Saunders did and Jamy 12 Stillman, and Noah Delissovoy also may have reviewed it. 13 MR. HERRON: You know, why don't we break now 14 so you can get to that call, Jack? 15 MR. LONDEN: Good. 16 17 (Whereupon at 11:57 a.m. the deposition 18 of JEANNIE OAKES was adjourned.) 19 (Whereupon at 1:15 p.m. the deposition 20 was reconvened.) 21 22 EXAMINATION (Continued) 23 BY MR. HERRON: 24 Q. Doctor, is there any reason you can't give 25 your best testimony this afternoon? |

| Page 9 |) 15 |
|--------|-----------------|
|--------|-----------------|

| | Page 915 | | Page 917 |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1 | A. No. | 1 | Q. Was there a document that came after this one, |
| 2 | (Record read.) | 2 | Exhibit 61; meaning is this, indeed, the final report or |
| 3 | MR. HERRON: Mark those separately. 60. | 3 | was there another iteration later? |
| 4 | (Exhibit 60 was marked for I.D.) | 4 | A. I know that Diane sent bound copies to me |
| 5 | MR. HERRON: And 61. | 5 | later, and I am not sure whether there might have been |
| 6 | (Exhibit 61 was marked for I.D.) | 6 7 | minor editing changes. |
| 7 8 | BY MR. HERRON: Q. Dr. Oakes, Exhibit 60 is just the e-mail? | 8 | I think I mentioned earlier suggesting to her that she acknowledge the Rockefeller Foundation on the |
| 9 | A. Just the e-mail? | 9 | front page. She may have done that. I don't recall. |
| 10 | Q. Yes. | 10 | Q. Okay. If there is another version of this, we |
| 11 | A. Okay. | 11 | don't have it. |
| 12 | Q. Have you had an opportunity to review Exhibit | 12 | I will direct you to particular portions of |
| 13 | 60? | 13 | this document, but by no means will I go through a |
| 14 | A. Yes. | 14 | substantial portion. |
| 15 | Q. Do you recognize this document? | 15 | I want you to look at Page 1 of this document, |
| 16 | A. Yes, I do. | 16 | please, which is Bates stamped 6773. |
| 17 18 | Q. What is it?A. It's an e-mail message from Diane Friedlaender | 17 18 | Are you there? A. Yes. |
| 19 | in which she is sending me the final report and | 19 | Q. What does "RE1" mean, if you know? |
| 20 | appendices of the Social Policy Research Associates | 20 | A. First of all, I should tell you that this was |
| $\frac{1}{21}$ | school equity study. | 21 | compiled out of order; that according to my notes this |
| 22 | Q. This document is Bates stamped as 6771. | 22 | should be Appendix B of the report and, therefore, would |
| 23 | It is from Diane to you dated March 27, 2002; | 23 | come following the substantive part of the report, I |
| 24 | is that correct? | 24 | believe right after page this should be Appendix B, |
| 25 | A. Yes. | 25 | which the appendices are not labeled on here, so it is |
| | Page 916 | | Page 918 |
| 1 2 3 | Page 916 Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." | 1 2 3 | Page 918 not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? |
| 2 3 4 | Q. The first line says:"I know you are going to send your papers off soon."Do you know what she meant when she used the | 2 3 4 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important.Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices?A. I don't know. |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. The first line says:"I know you are going to send your papers off soon."Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? | 2 3 4 5 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important.Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices?A. I don't know.Q. I think what you are saying is that the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. | 2 3 4 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important.Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices?A. I don't know.Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. | 2 3 4 5 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important.Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices?A. I don't know.Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an opportunity to review this in detail whatsoever, but do | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? A. I believe those are codes, with the first |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an opportunity to review this in detail whatsoever, but do you recognize this document? A. Yeah. I yeah. I have a copy of at least most of this document, maybe all of it, in my office. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? A. I believe those are codes, with the first letter of the code, "R," standing for "rural," the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an opportunity to review this in detail whatsoever, but do you recognize this document? A. Yeah. I yeah. I have a copy of at least most of this document, maybe all of it, in my office. It is the final report of the school equity | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? A. I believe those are codes, with the first letter of the code, "R," standing for "rural," the second letter, "E," standing for "elementary," and the number standing for the identification number of the first rural elementary school that was part of the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an opportunity to review this in detail whatsoever, but do you recognize this document? A. Yeah. I yeah. I have a copy of at least most of this document, maybe all of it, in my office. It is the final report of the school equity study done by Social Policy Research Associates. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? A. I believe those are codes, with the first letter of the code, "R," standing for "rural," the second letter, "E," standing for "elementary," and the number standing for the identification number of the first rural elementary school that was part of the sample. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an opportunity to review this in detail whatsoever, but do you recognize this document? A. Yeah. I yeah. I have a copy of at least most of this document, maybe all of it, in my office. It is the final report of the school equity study done by Social Policy Research Associates. Q. And I take it, particularly given the Bates | $ \begin{array}{c} 2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\end{array} $ | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? A. I believe those are codes, with the first letter of the code, "R," standing for "rural," the second letter, "E," standing for "elementary," and the number standing for the identification number of the first rural elementary school that was part of the sample. Q. So "UE" stands for "urban elementary"; "RM" |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an opportunity to review this in detail whatsoever, but do you recognize this document? A. Yeah. I yeah. I have a copy of at least most of this document, maybe all of it, in my office. It is the final report of the school equity study done by Social Policy Research Associates. Q. And I take it, particularly given the Bates number on Exhibit 60 and then Exhibit 61, this document, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? A. I believe those are codes, with the first letter of the code, "R," standing for "rural," the second letter, "E," standing for "elementary," and the number standing for the identification number of the first rural elementary school that was part of the sample. Q. So "UE" stands for "urban elementary"; "RM" "RM" would be what? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an opportunity to review this in detail whatsoever, but do you recognize this document? A. Yeah. I yeah. I have a copy of at least most of this document, maybe all of it, in my office. It is the final report of the school equity study done by Social Policy Research Associates. Q. And I take it, particularly given the Bates number on Exhibit 60 and then Exhibit 61, this document, Exhibit 61, was attached to the e-mail, Exhibit 60, that | $ \begin{array}{c} 2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\end{array} $ | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? A. I believe those are codes, with the first letter of the code, "R," standing for "rural," the second letter, "E," standing for "elementary," and the number standing for the identification number of the first rural elementary school that was part of the sample. Q. So "UE" stands for "urban elementary"; "RM" "RM" would be what? A. "Rural middle." |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. The first line says: "I know you are going to send your papers off soon." Do you know what she meant when she used the term, "papers"? A. Not for sure. Q. What is your understanding? A. That she knew I was under a deadline to produce my expert report, and she may have been referring to that as the paper that needed to be sent off soon. Q. Okay. Great. Set that one aside, and we will look at what we marked as Exhibit 61. I well understand you have not had an opportunity to review this in detail whatsoever, but do you recognize this document? A. Yeah. I yeah. I have a copy of at least most of this document, maybe all of it, in my office. It is the final report of the school equity study done by Social Policy Research Associates. Q. And I take it, particularly given the Bates number on Exhibit 60 and then Exhibit 61, this document, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | not at any rate, that may or may not be important. Q. Do you know whether the final version of this report had labeled appendices? A. I don't know. Q. I think what you are saying is that the documents Bates stamped as 6773 through 6778, in fact, are or should be Appendix B to this report; is that right? A. Appendix B, yes. Q. This is titled, this document on Page 1, that is the one that starts with 6773, "School equity study teacher sample"? A. Yes. Q. What does "RE1" mean? A. I believe those are codes, with the first letter of the code, "R," standing for "rural," the second letter, "E," standing for "elementary," and the number standing for the identification number of the first rural elementary school that was part of the sample. Q. So "UE" stands for "urban elementary"; "RM" "RM" would be what? |

| | Page 919 | | Page 921 |
|----|--|----|---|
| 1 | Q. "RH" and "UH" would be "rural high" and "urban | 1 | that their identities will never be revealed and they |
| 2 | high" school respectively? | 2 | will never be reported about in a way that would allow |
| 3 | A. Yes. | 3 | others to easily recognize them. |
| 4 | Q. Turn to the introduction page that is marked | 4 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 5 | as Page 1 but is Bates stamped as 6781. | 5 | Q. When you say, "general procedure," in what |
| 6 | A. Yes. | 6 | context are you referring to that general procedure? |
| 7 | Q. You see Footnote 1, "Koski, William S."? | 7 | A. In education research. |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 8 | Q. How about in education research that's used |
| 9 | Q. Does the "unpublished manuscript" at the end | 9 | specifically to support litigation? What is the general |
| 10 | of this footnote refer to his expert report in this | 10 | procedure there? |
| 11 | case? | 11 | A. I don't know. I don't know. I have never |
| 12 | A. I don't know. | 12 | been engaged in that kind of work, and I don't know if |
| 13 | Q. Looking the Page 2, 6782, Footnote 5 | 13 | there are protocols or what they might be. |
| 14 | A. Yes. | 14 | Q. I take it you knew that documents you worked |
| 15 | Q "Gary Blasi, 'Reforming Educational | 15 | upon or relied upon would have to be disclosed in |
| 16 | Accountability," do you see that? | 16 | connection with your expert report in this litigation; |
| 17 | A. Yes. | 17 | right? |
| 18 | Q. "Unpublished manuscript," do you know what | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | that is? | 19 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. |
| 20 | A. I believe it is a manuscript of a paper on | 20 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 21 | accountability that Gary has subsequently published in a | 21 | Q. Why did you believe that the identities of the |
| 22 | UCLA journal. | 22 | SPRA participants, that is the interviewees, would not |
| 23 | Q. If you could turn to Page 5, which is Bates | 23 | have to be disclosed? |
| 24 | stamped 6785, do you see the last partial paragraph? | 24 | A. Because the only document I was relying upon |
| 25 | This talks about conducting 45-minute, quote, | 25 | was the report the final report of the project, which |
| | | | |

| 1 | "structured interviews," unquote. | 1 | we have in front of us. I have never seen or relied on |
|----|--|----|--|
| 2 | What does that mean, "structured interview"? | 2 | any other documents. |
| 3 | A. It means the conversations in the interview | 3 | Plus I made sure that I had no personal |
| 4 | were guided by a written protocol with questions that | 4 | knowledge of the schools or the individuals who |
| 5 | would then be used consistently across all the | 5 | participated because I wanted to protect Diane's right |
| 6 | interviews. | 6 | to do this work as an independent scholar and to respect |
| 7 | Q. Do you know whether the district's well, | 7 | the conventions of doing scholarly education work. |
| 8 | who truly participated in this, just teachers or is it | 8 | Q. Did any plaintiffs' counsel ever tell you that |
| 9 | teachers and administrators? That is, the survey. | 9 | that would work to shield the identity of the |
| 10 | MR. LONDEN: Foundation. | 10 | participants in the SPRA survey? |
| 11 | THE WITNESS: The data collection tools that | 11 | A. I don't recall discussing it. |
| 12 | are appended to this report include school administrator | 12 | MR. HERRON: Let me take a break. |
| 13 | protocol and teacher protocol. | 13 | (Recess taken.) |
| 14 | And the text tells us that 49 teachers and 14 | 14 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 15 | school administrators were interviewed. | 15 | Q. Okay. In connection with the SPRA study did |
| 16 | BY MR. HERRON: | 16 | you make a grant application to the Rockefeller |
| 17 | Q. Okay. Were the teachers and administrators | 17 | Foundation? |
| 18 | promised anonymity, as far as you know? | 18 | A. Yes. I don't believe SPRA was named or the |
| 19 | A. I believe they were, but I don't I believe | 19 | in the grant proposal. |
| 20 | that is standard procedure. I would assume they were. | 20 | Q. Where is that document stored? Who has it? |
| 21 | Q. Were they promised, as far as you know, that | 21 | A. Certainly the UCLA Office of Grants |
| 22 | their notes of their interviews would not be disclosed? | 22 | Administration would have a copy. |
| 23 | MR. LONDEN: Foundation. | 23 | Q. Do you have a copy? |
| 24 | THE WITNESS: I don't know. | 24 | A. I probably have a copy. |
| 25 | The general procedure is that people are told | 25 | Q. Was there any overhead charge imposed by UCLA |
| | | | · · · · |

| | Page 923 | | Page 925 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | to that grant when you received the funds? | 1 | How many grants have you received from the |
| 2 | A. I don't recall. | 2 | Rockefeller Foundation that were in any way related to |
| 3 | Q. Other than the well, do you recall what the | 3 | this litigation? |
| 4 | grant application said or identified as the purpose for | 4 | A. One. |
| | the grant? | 5 | |
| 5 | • | | Q. And that is the one just spoken about, the 85,000 to 100,000? |
| 6 | A. There were two purposes. One was to support a | 6 | |
| 7 | qualitative case study work around the issues in the | 7 | A. Yes. |
| 8 | Williams case, and the second purpose was to provide | 8 | Q. Off the record. |
| 9 | some additional support to translate the scholarly | 9 | (Discussion off the record.) |
| 10 | papers that had been conducted into publications. | 10 | MR. HERRON: 62 will be the first page. |
| 11 | Q. And the \$85,000 to \$100,000 was to cover both | 11 | (Exhibit 62 was marked for I.D.) |
| 12 | of those things? | 12 | MR. HERRON: 63 will be the second set of |
| 13 | A. Yes. | 13 | pages. |
| 14 | Q. Now, was there a correspondence other than | 14 | (Exhibit 63 was marked for I.D.) |
| 15 | what you already testified about between you and anyone | 15 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 16 | regarding this grant? | 16 | Q. Dr. Oakes, have you had an opportunity to |
| 17 | A. Yes. I am sure. | 17 | review Exhibit 62? |
| 18 | Q. Did you do you have a written record of | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | that correspondence there? | 19 | Q. Do you recognize this document? |
| 20 | A. I don't know. | 20 | A. Yes. |
| 21 | Q. Might you have e-mails? | 21 | Q. What is it? |
| 22 | A. I might. I know I when the decision was | 22 | A. It is either a preliminary or final draft of |
| 23 | made when I decided to subcontract this to Social | 23 | an agenda for the November 2001 meeting of the scholars |
| 24 | Policy Research Associates, I had to, as I talked about | 24 | that I pulled together. |
| 25 | yesterday when you have grants I had to consult with | 25 | Q. Was this agenda followed at that meeting? |
| | | | |
| | | | D |
| | Page 924 | | Page 926 |
| 1 | the foundation to make sure that this was a reallocation | 1 | A. I think it was. I recall telling you that |
| 2 | of funds in a way that was that they thought was | 2 | we I am not sure if we had a timer at this meeting or |
| 3 | appropriate. | 3 | just at the July 1, but |
| 4 | There may be I may have e-mail about that. | 4 | Q. Okay. Exhibit 63, do you recognize this |
| 5 | I don't know. | 5 | document, iterations of which we have seen before? |
| 6 | Q. Does your e-mail system have an automatic | 6 | A. Yes. |
| 7 | delete function? | 7 | Q. Is this the description of research papers, |
| 8 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. | 8 | documents that were actually distributed to the various |
| 9 | THE WITNESS: Not that I know of. | 9 | scholars, as best you know? |
| 10 | BY MR. HERRON: | 10 | A. It might have been. I would hope I would |
| 11 | Q. I request that you please provide those | 11 | catch the grammatical error before I sent this copy out. |
| 12 | e-mails to the extent you have them. | 12 | This is closer than the ones we have seen |

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

before.

scholars?

report.

A. Yes.

A. I don't recall.

- 13Did you have any written communications with
- 14 the Rockefeller Foundation regarding the grant other
- 15 than what you already testified about?
- 16 A. I think there may have been some
- 17 communications with Mr. Frelow about whether or not he18 was going to make a trip to California to meet with us.
- 19 It is a little bit confused in my mind because
- 20 I have another -- I have submitted other grant requests
- 21 to him during the same period, and I am not sure which
- of the proposals or projects the communications mighthave been referring to.
- 24 Q. Okay. To the extent you have those, we would 25 like you to preserve them.
- Before I go there, another question about the SPRA results.

Q. I want to guide your attention, please --

Q. This may be it; if not, we are darn close?

the November 8, 2001 meeting of the various IDEA

Q. Do you know whether this was distributed at

settling aside these documents now -- to Page 24 of your

Do you consider the results to be anecdotal --

| | Page 927 | | Page 929 |
|---|--|---|--|
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | MR. LONDEN: Vague. BY MR. HERRON: Q as opposed to statistically significant? A. I would consider them to be neither. I would consider them to be careful findings from a systematic qualitative case study research. Q. Please turn to Page 43 of Exhibit 61, if you would, please. A. Refresh my memory about which is 61. Q. This one. A. This is 61? Q. Yes. A. Page what? Q. 43. Bates stamped at the bottom 6823. MR. JORDAN: 68 MR. HERRON: 23. MR. JORDAN: 78 MR. HERRON: 23. MR. JORDAN: Thank you. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Pages 42 and 43 are the conclusion of this report. On Page 43 we see the sentence that begins, "Although anecdotal, these findings suggest," and it goes on. You disagree with that? A. Yes. I wouldn't characterize them that way. Q. Okay. Does your report I am now referring | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | A. I wasn't intentionally complying with this convention. Q. So if your report says, "few," we don't know whether that means "one to four schools" as the SPRA report at 6787 says? A. No. It would be my own use of the word and my own judgment of what constituted "few," "several," "many" or "most." Q. I understand. On Page 25 of your report help me out with the footnote below Table 8. Are we to read there is a three-sentence area here beginning with "Pearson chi-square" and continuing from "Statistical," which is the second line and "Respondents," which is the third. Are these all one footnote or are there two different thoughts contained there? A. There are two thoughts both relating to the statistical testing for significance. One is about the name of the test used, the Pearson chi-square and the values, the key to how the values are identified, and the second is reporting to the reader that the test of significance the difference between the numbers was performed with the nonrespondents and "not sure" respondents excluded from the analysis. |
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Page 928 to your expert report in this case misrepresent the data that is yielded by the SPRA report at all? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. For example, on Page 24 in the middle there is a paragraph beginning, "This problem." If we look at the third full sentence, it says: "In seven schools teachers reported no materials for ELL students. Many schools did not provide materials written in students' home language, believing that it was against the law." What does "many schools" mean there? A. I would have to go back and count. Q. Does it mean what the SPRA report says "many schools" means? A. I am not recalling what their definition of "many" is in their report. Q. If you look, please, at Page 7 of Exhibit 61, the one that is Bates stamped 6787, looking at that page, isn't "many" defined as "nine to 12 schools"? A. Yes. Q. When you used the term, "many" in your own report in reference to the SPRA report, were you complying with that convention or not? | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Page 930 Q. Kindly turn to Page 31 of your report. I would just like you to look at and refamiliarize yourself with Table 11. A. Yes. Q. How do you explain the disparity that is represented here? MR. LONDEN: Vague. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Let me try it again. One column says, "English teachers without enough novels and books." The second column says, "English teachers with enough novels and books." A. Yes. Q. Why are those why are those figures different? A. Because 20 percent of the 812 people who said they teach English said they did not have enough books and novels, and 79 percent of the 812 teachers who taught English said they did have enough. Q. That much I understand. I am really not that dumb. But what I was wondering was: Causally, what is to explain that? For example, you have a Compton school. Let's say it doesn't have enough books. |

| | Page 931 | | Page 933 |
|---|--|---|--|
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Why is that? MR. LONDEN: The question is vague and compound. THE WITNESS: First of all, are you asking about my table? BY MR. HERRON: Q. Not these percentages. I just want to know what is the cause behind the percentages that are reflected in here. MR. LONDEN: Lacks foundation. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Set that table aside. I take it you agree the system of finance in California in terms of instructional materials funds provides equalized funding based on ADA. Is that correct or incorrect in your understanding? MR. LONDEN: Vague and ambiguous. THE WITNESS: The categorical funds for the purchase of instructional materials are allocated to school districts based on some you know, I don't I have to tell you I don't know the exact formula by which the funds are allocated. I know in the most recent Instructional Materials Realignment Act they were to be allocated on | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Q. Assuming that is, in fact, the case, in my hypothetical what is to explain why Compton has bad book doesn't have enough instructional materials and Palos Verdes does? A. Well, given the that this is hypothetical Q. Right. A and that I am not reporting on my specific knowledge of a particular place Q. Sure? A that many school systems who are less burdened with students with special needs or are less burdened with the need to provide funding for school security are able to spend more of their unallocated or uncategorical, their general funds, to supplement the specially designated funds for instructional materials. Also in some communities there are business partnerships or donations from private individuals that often are used to provide instructional materials above and beyond what the State dollars allow them to purchase. Q. Could it be, too, that the District simply is filled with a bunch of dolts who don't know what they are doing with instructional materials? MR. LONDEN: Argumentative. Vague. Calls for |
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Page 932 the same basis to school districts as they have been in the past, but I can't give you the specifics of that allocation formula. Q. Do you know whether the allocation, whatever it is, provides equal instructional materials funding I'm sorry. Let me try that again. Do you know whether the formula that provides instructional materials funds does so on a on a per-pupil basis? A. I would like to check my Q. Feel free. A. The instructional materials funds are distributed or allocated to districts based on average daily attendance for kindergarten through Grade 8, and for Grades 9 through 12 it is based on total enrollment. Q. Let's use a hypothetical, then, of K through 8. Let's say that there is an elementary school in Compton and an elementary school in Palos Verdes. Each gets, apparently, from what you just told us, the same amount of instructional materials funding; right? MR. LONDEN: The question is ambiguous. THE WITNESS: I believe that is the intent of the provision. BY MR. HERRON: | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | Page 934 speculation. THE WITNESS: Well, I would never characterize educators or educational administrators in that terminology, but I think certainly the competence of individuals employed by school districts certainly varies around the state. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Might the discrepancy also be explained by the incidence of theft in one district theft of instructional materials in one district versus the other? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: In the hypothetical since we are talking hypothetically, I think that could explain some part of the difference. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Or destruction, even? A. Was that a question? Q. Yeah. MR. LONDEN: It is a vague and ambiguous question. Go ahead if you can. THE WITNESS: I expect in some locales or many locales some books are destroyed, and it diminishes the supply. |

| | | | |
|---------------|---|---------|---|
| | Page 935 | | Page 937 |
| 1 | BY MR. HERRON: | 1 | A. You mean in the governor's current budget |
| 2 | Q. Okay. Could you kindly turn to Page 33 of | 2 | proposal? |
| $\frac{2}{3}$ | your expert report. I want to focus, once you are | 3 | Q. Right. |
| 4 | there, on the access on access to technology, but | 4 | A. Not that I have taken specific note of. |
| 5 | specifically the second third full paragraph, the big | 5 | Q. Have you considered what more ought to be done |
| 6 | one. | 6 | in California in order to improve the computer |
| 7 | A. Yes. | 7 | student-to-computer ratio? |
| 8 | | 8 | |
| 8 9 | Q. And in particular the latter half of that | 0 9 | A. The general suggestions that I make in the final partian of my report about improving the supply |
| 9 10 | paragraph that begins: | 10 | final portion of my report about improving the supply |
| | "Again, California was ranked | | and quality of instructional materials generally is |
| 11 | last in the country; however, this | 11 | meant to encompass technology as a part of the of |
| 12 | ratio seems to have improved | 12 | the of the collection of instructional materials that |
| 13 | somewhat recently." | 13 | schools require. |
| 14 | Then it goes on. | 14 | Q. And in your opinion what student-to-computer |
| 15 | Do you see that? | 15 | ratio would be sufficient to provide California students |
| 16 | A. Yes. | 16 | with a basic education? |
| 17 | Q. Do you know why there has been improvement? | 17 | MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. |
| 18 | A. Not specifically. | 18 | THE WITNESS: I don't have a specific number |
| 19 | Q. Do you know what the current status is, since | 19 | in mind and would want to do some additional analysis |
| 20 | this is 2001 data set forth in your report? | 20 | before coming up with such a number. |
| 21 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. | 21 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 22 | THE WITNESS: No. | 22 | Q. What analysis would you have to do to be able |
| 23 | BY MR. HERRON: | 23 | to provide that answer? |
| 24 | Q. When I say, "current status," what I am saying | 24 | A. I would look at research on the use of |
| 25 | is: What presently is the ratio of student to computers | 25 | computer technology and its relationship to high-quality |
| | | | |
| | Page 936 | | Page 938 |
| 1 | in California, if you know? | 1 | instruction and look at recommendations of other experts |
| 2 | A. I don't know. | 2 | who focus on technology specifically. |
| 3 | Q. How presently does let me change that | 3 | Q. Do you intend to do that research at any time |
| 4 | question. | 4 | prior to trial in this case? |
| 5 | As of 2001 how did California compare to the | 5 | A. Not unless I am asked. |
| 6 | rest of the nation in terms of its student-to-computer | 6 | Q. Do you intend to offer any opinion as to what |
| 7 | ratio? | 7 | the what ratio of student I'm sorry. |
| 8 | MR. LONDEN: The question is 2001? | 8 | Do you intend to offer an opinion at trial |
| 9 | BY MR. HERRON: | 9 | about what student-to-computer ratio is necessary to |
| 10 | Q. Correct. | 10 | afford students a basic education in California? |
| 11 | A. My assumption is that the 2001 ranking that I | 11 | A. As of this point I don't I haven't narrowly |
| 12 | report was based on 2000 data. | 12 | defined what I expect to testify about other than all of |
| 13 | Q. I see what you are saying. | 13 | what is in my various reports. |
| 14 | A. See what I am saying? | 14 | Q. And in this report there is no such opinion. |
| 15 | And I don't know that I know whether the | 15 | That is why I ask. |
| 16 | improvement in the ratio that occurred in 2001 has | 16 | A. About the specific ratio? |
| 17 | affected the ranking or whether or not a ranking has | 17 | Q. Yes. |
| 18 | been done since that point. | 18 | A. That's correct. |
| 19 | Q. Are you aware of any funding provided by the | 19 | Q. Okay. "That's correct" means what? |
| 20 | | - | |

- Q. Are you aware of any funding provided by the State to districts to improve the student-to-computer 20
- 21 ratio for the current school year, 2002-2003?

- A. Not a specific measure that I recall.
- 22 Q. Are you aware of any proposals pending
- 24 presently concerning the provision of funding for
- 25 improving the student-to-computer ratio in California?

- Okay. "That's correct" means what? Q.
- A. That you are right in saying that there is no 20
- 21 specific ratio recommended in this report.
- 22 Q. Okay. So the answer to the question, do you
- 23 intend to provide such an opinion at the time of trial,
- 24 is the answer presently no? 25
 - A. The answer is that I don't -- I'm not

| | Page 939 | | Page 941 |
|---|--|---|---|
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | completely familiar with what the rules are regarding what I may or may not testify about, and I certainly intend to abide by those rules, and I will testify about anything that I feel competent to testify about within those rules. Q. Very good. You haven't been asked to testified about that yet, have you? A. Not that specific piece of information, no. Q. What is in your opinion what is the requirement let me try that again. In your opinion what textbooks, curriculum materials and other instructional materials are required to be provided to California students in order that they receive a basic education? MR. LONDEN: Vague. THE WITNESS: My opinion is as we have discussed somewhat before, so I won't repeat it all that students should have sufficient materials teachers should have materials sufficient so they can provide each student with the standards-based materials they need for use in class and for use at home in the context of studying outside of school, and that my recommendation is that while one-book-per-child-per-subject is a reasonable rule of | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | A. Yes. Q. What are we to make of the first row of numbers what do they tell us that are placed with reference to shortages of texts to use in class? A. That the that there is little difference in the extent to which teachers experience shortages, either across the state as a whole or between those who are in the schools with the most and fewest children in poverty. Q. How best to how best should we interpret the data that is set forth with respect to "Textbooks and materials in only fair or poor physical condition," that row of data? A. That there is no significant difference between the physical condition of textbooks and materials in schools with high numbers of poor children and schools with high numbers with low numbers of poor children or in the state as a whole. This is maybe contrary to some people's stereotypes about what poor children do to their textbooks. Q. If you look at the next row of data relating to "Textbooks not up to date," how best to interpret the data set forth there? A. The data there suggests that while teachers in |
| | Page 940 | | Page 942 |
| 1 2 3 | thumb, that because of the extraordinary variety and increasing variety of instructional materials, that the State would do wall to suggest the taythook and | 1 2 2 | schools with the highest number of low-income children or children who qualify for CalWORKS report at greater |
| 3 4 | State would do well to augment the textbook and materials adoption process by having a specification of | 3 4 | rates that their textbooks are not up to date; that the size of the difference between their reports and those |
| 5 | sufficiency for the various kinds of materials should it | 5 | of teachers in the school with the fewest number of |
| 6 | depart from one-book-per-child-per-subject. | 6 | students on CalWORKS does not reach statistical |
| 7 8 | BY MR. HERRON: Q. Would you kindly look at Page 35 of your | 7 8 | significance. Q. Similarly, with the last row that relates to |
| 8 9 | expert report. I would like you to review, please, | 8 9 | "Textbooks with only fair or poor coverage of |
| 10 | Table 13. | 10 | standards," how does one best interpret that data? |
| 11 | Have you had an opportunity to review Table | 11 | A. The same as with "not up to date"; that there |

- 12 13?
- 13 A. Yes.
- Q. What does "CalWORKS eligibility" mean? 14
- A. It is the State subsidies for families with 15 very low incomes. 16
- Q. Now, the columns in this table are "Total 17 18 sample of teachers"? 19 A. Yes.
 - Q. That is Column 1.
- 20 Column 2, "Teachers and schools with highest 21
- 22 CalWORKS eligibility, 20 percent of sample"?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. And, finally, Column 3, "Teachers and schools
- with lowest CalWORKS eligibility, 20 percent of sample"? 25

- is a difference, but one that doesn't reach statistical 12 13 significance.
- 14 If the sample of -- sample sizes were larger,
- these differences probably would be significant. 15
- 16 Q. Is there anything encouraging to be taken from the statistics we have just reviewed? 17
- 18 A. Well, as I said, I think that some of it --
- 19 the physical condition one certainly is contrary to what
- 20 most people assume about how children in -- poor
- 21 children treat the materials and textbooks that schools
- 22 provide them.
- 23 Q. Are there any other encouraging things that 24 you can take from the data set forth in Table 13? 25
 - MR. LONDEN: The question is vague.

| | Page 943 | | Page 945 |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1 | Go ahead. | 1 | Do you see that? |
| 2 | THE WITNESS: That on the specific variables | 2 | A. Yes. |
| 3 | we have talked about, it is encouraging that there are | 3 | Q. Can you tell us how to interpret the two |
| 4 | no statistically significant differences between schools | 4 | patterns identified there? |
| 5 | with large numbers of poor children and schools with | 5 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. |
| | small numbers of poor children. | | |
| 6 | BY MR. HERRON: | 6 7 | THE WITNESS: Well, first of all, it may be |
| 7 | | | slightly confusing because this paragraph refers to the |
| 8 | Q. Have you studied any data similar to that set | 8 | table on the next page. It does not refer back up to |
| 9 | forth in Table 13 with respect to the state of Florida? | 9 | the table that is on that page. |
| 10 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. | 10 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 11 | THE WITNESS: Not that I recall. | 11 | Q. Okay. Withdraw the question. |
| 12 | BY MR. HERRON: | 12 | I would like you to look at Page 40, if you |
| 13 | Q. How about Oregon? | 13 | would, please, of your report. I would like you to look |
| 14 | A. Not that I recall. | 14 | at the footnote, Footnote 7, and I think it refers to a |
| 15 | Q. How about Connecticut, Kentucky or Rhode | 15 | report; that the report is, in fact, a California |
| 16 | Island? | 16 | State Bureau of State Audits report. |
| 17 | A. Not that I recall. | 17 | Have I got that right? |
| 18 | Q. On Page 36 of your report you discuss a RAND | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | Class Size Reduction Survey. | 19 | Q. That is a Bureau of State Audits report |
| 20 | Can you describe for us well, can you tell | 20 | related to the Los Angeles Unified School District |
| 21 | us whether or not the survey methodology employed by | 21 | A. Yes. |
| 22 | RAND in that Class Size Reduction Survey was sound? | 22 | Q concerning its quantity and quality of |
| 23 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. | 23 | available textbooks? |
| 24 | THE WITNESS: Having been a RAND researcher | 24 | A. Well, precisely, the study was to determine |
| 25 | for five years and knowing in some painful detail the | 25 | whether or not there was a disparity in textbooks |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 944 | | Page 946 |
| 1 | C C | 1 | |
| 1 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite | $\frac{1}{2}$ | between high and low performing schools in the district. |
| 2 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. | 2 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on |
| 2 3 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the | 2 3 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you |
| 2 3 4 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work | 2 3 4 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there |
| 2 3 4 5 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. | 2 3 4 5 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: | 2 3 4 5 6 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? A. Actually, I would have to say it was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. In the first full sentence it states: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? A. Actually, I would have to say it was tangential to the case. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. In the first full sentence it states: "The report does discuss other |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18 \end{array}$ | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? A. Actually, I would have to say it was tangential to the case. I originally called him and asked him if he | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. In the first full sentence it states: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing where you are. |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ \end{array}$ | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? A. Actually, I would have to say it was tangential to the case. I originally called him and asked him if he would be interested in participating among the group of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. In the first full sentence it states: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing where you are. |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ \end{array}$ | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? A. Actually, I would have to say it was tangential to the case. I originally called him and asked him if he would be interested in participating among the group of scholars I was pulling together to write papers around | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. In the first full sentence it states: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing where you are. |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$ | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? A. Actually, I would have to say it was tangential to the case. I originally called him and asked him if he would be interested in participating among the group of scholars I was pulling together to write papers around the issues in the case. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. In the first full sentence it states: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may improve API ranking: The level of parents' education." |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$ | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? A. Actually, I would have to say it was tangential to the case. I originally called him and asked him if he would be interested in participating among the group of scholars I was pulling together to write papers around the issues in the case. I never approached him directly about being involved with the case. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. In the first full sentence it states: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may improve API ranking: The level of parents' education." |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ \end{array}$ | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? A. Actually, I would have to say it was tangential to the case. I originally called him and asked him if he would be interested in participating among the group of scholars I was pulling together to write papers around the issues in the case. Q. Look at the bottom of Page 37, please. The | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. In the first full sentence it states: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may improve API ranking: The level of parents' education, students' transiency, socioeconomic status and English proficiency." |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$ | scrutiny that RAND research receives inside, I am quite confident about the soundness of the methodology. I also know the researchers who were the leaders of this study and have reviewed their work before. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Who are they? A. Brian Stecher was the lead researcher. Q. Has Brian Stecher served as a consultant to plaintiffs' counsel in this case, as far as you know? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. Have you had any communications with him regarding this case? A. I have. Q. In what context? A. Actually, I would have to say it was tangential to the case. I originally called him and asked him if he would be interested in participating among the group of scholars I was pulling together to write papers around the issues in the case. I never approached him directly about being involved with the case. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | between high and low performing schools in the district. Q. I am going to defer to LAUSD's counsel on questions about that audit, but I did want to ask you about Footnote 7, specifically the first sentence there where it says: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may impact API ranking: The level of parents' education." A. Wait. Wait. I am not following where you are. Q. Footnote 7, Page 40. A. Yes. Q. Sorry. I will start again. In the first full sentence it states: "The report does discuss other factors found at low-performing schools that may improve API ranking: The level of parents' education." |

- last half of the paragraph at the bottom of that pagestates, "However, the data."

| | Page 947 | | Page 949 |
|--------|---|--------|--|
| 1 | Q. My limited understanding of this Bureau of | 1 | THE WITNESS: It is not a question I would |
| 2 | State Audits report was that it concluded that while | 2 | entertain or choose to answer. Those two things happen |
| 3 | there was a disparity in the provision of instructional | 3 | to be too highly interrelated. |
| 4 | materials, that the factors identified in Footnote 7 | 4 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 5 | more likely explained the differences in API scores. | 5 | Q. You can't rank one above the other? |
| 6 | Is that your understanding? | 6 | A. I wouldn't. |
| 7 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. | 7 | Q. Same question about students' transiency. |
| 8 | THE WITNESS: That is certainly what they said | 8 | A. These are not analyses that I that I make. |
| 9 | in their report. | 9 | Q. Nor could you offer an opinion about them? |
| 10 | BY MR. HERRON: | 10 | MR. LONDEN: The question is vague. |
| 11 | Q. Do you agree with that conclusion? | 11 | THE WITNESS: I will certainly report |
| 12 | A. I found no evidence for that conclusion in | 12 | something that I know that Linda has reported, and that |
| 13 | their report. | 13 | is more in the form of a pie chart where she looks at |
| 14 | Q. Do you think the items identified in Footnote | 14 | students' achievement and looks at statistically and |
| 15 | 7 do affect a student's achievement? | 15 | I want to make clear that statistical explanations do |
| 16 | A. I think they may. | 16 | not necessarily equate with real-world causality but |
| 17 | Q. Where does access to instructional materials | 17 | statistically you can explain about half of the variants |
| 18 | follow in any sort of hierarchy that includes these | 18 | of student achievement by factors that are outside of |
| 19 | other factors? | 19 | the domain of school and the other half by within-school |
| 20 | MR. LONDEN: Vague. Assumes facts and is a | 20 | factors. That is rough. |
| 21 | hypothetical with an incomplete answer available. | 21 | I think this is based on Ronald Ferguson's |
| 22 | BY MR. HERRON: | 22 | work at Harvard. And Linda makes the point and I |
| 23 | Q. Let me try it again. I will try it a little | 23 | think she is correct that of the within-school |
| 24 | differently. | 24 | factors, teachers probably have the largest influence on |
| 25 | Linda Darling-Hammond, I think you know, has | 25 | those the differences in achievement scores |
| | | | |
| | Page 948 | | Page 950 |
| 1 | | 1 | Ŭ |
| 1 | published on the issue of what affects what most affects student achievement. | 1 2 | quality of teachers. BY MR. HERRON: |
| 2 3 | Are you aware that research and publication? | 2 | Q. And as far as the out-of-school factors are |
| 3 4 | Are you aware that research and publication? A. She certainly writes about the explanatory | 3 4 | concerned, she identifies socioeconomic status as being |
| 4 5 | power in a statistical sense of various out-of-school | 4 5 | the greatest influence on achievement; correct? |
| 5 | and in-school factors on student achievement. | 5 6 | A. That is she may, although that is a very |
| 0 | and m-school factors on student achievement. | 0 | A. That is she may, almough that is a very |

and in-school factors on student achievement. 6

Q. Have you seen any publication by Linda 7

8 Darling-Hammond which ranks in a hierarchy the items 9 listed in Footnote 7?

10 "Hierarchy," meaning that which most affects student achievement listed in hierarchy down to that 11 which least affects student achievement. 12

A. I don't recall.

13

14

- Q. How would you list those items in a hierarchy?
- 15 A. I wouldn't list them in a hierarchy.
- Q. Are you able to? 16

A. Actually, no, because they are so interrelated 17 18 that I believe it is extraordinarily difficult if -- and perhaps impossible to separate out those in terms of 19 which -- what the independent effects of those various 20 21 things are. 22 Q. What do you think more affects student

- 23 achievement, the level of parents' education or access
- 24 to instructional materials?

25 MR. LONDEN: The question is vague.

- 7 nonprecise term, and different analysts bundle different
- 8 groups of factors in -- in that term. So it is very
- 9 hard to know, when you see that, what precisely is being 10 measured.
 - Q. Have you read any studies concerning
- out-of-school factors which affect student achievement 12

13 other than what you already identified for us? 14

- MR. LONDEN: That is a confusing question.
- THE WITNESS: Have I read other studies about
- 16 out-of-school factors?
- 17 BY MR. HERRON:
- Q. Uh-huh. 18

11

15

- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Did they include the factors identified here
- 21 in your report, Page 40, Footnote 7?
- 22 MR. LONDEN: Vague and compound.
 - THE WITNESS: I am sure many of them did, in
- 24 some combination.
- 25 BY MR. HERRON:

| | Page 951 | | Page 953 |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1 | Q. Do you recall the title of any of those | 1 | school she said 40 percent of student achievement can be |
| 2 | studies? | 2 | attributed to a teacher? |
| 3 | A. No. | 3 | A. I don't recall the exact percentage off the |
| 4 | Q. What do you think has a greater effect on | 4 | top of my head, but it was certainly the largest portion |
| 5 | student achievement, the condition of a school facility | 5 | of the other half of the variants. |
| 6 | or access to instructional materials? | 6 | Q. Which leaves, if I am right about her |
| 7 | MR. LONDEN: Assumes facts. Vague. | 7 | percentages, at least that 10 percent of the effect |
| 8 | THE WITNESS: I have never attempted to parse | 8 | on student achievement is all other in-school factors, |
| 9 | out the relative impact of those things. | 9 | at least according to Linda? |
| 10 | MR. HERRON: Why don't we take a break? | 10 | MR. ROSENBAUM: According to Linda. |
| 11 | (Recess taken.) | 11 | She just testified she didn't recall the |
| 12 | (Whereupon MR. LONDEN exited | 12 | numbers. If you want to ask about her calculations, you |
| 13 | the deposition proceedings and | 13 | can. |
| 14 | MR. ROSENBAUM entered the proceedings.) | 14 | MR. HERRON: I just did, Mark. If you want to |
| 15 | BY MR. HERRON: | 15 | object, go ahead and object. |
| 16 | Q. Did you attend | 16 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Objection. Assumes facts not |
| 17 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Asked and answered. | 17 | in evidence. |
| 18 | BY MR. HERRON: | 18 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 19 | Q. Did you attend a conference in Santa Clara | 19 | Q. All right. You may respond. |
| 20 | with Linda Darling-Hammond? | 20 | A. I don't recall the expect portion of the pie |
| 21 | A. Yes, I did. | 21 | chart that Ferguson left to other factors. |
| 22 | Q. Were you a co-presenter? | 22 | Q. That wasn't the question. Let me try it |
| 23 | A. Yes. | 23 | again. |
| 24 | Q. And she presented on some of the issues we | 24 | I am representing to you that what Linda |
| 25 | have just been discussing; correct? | 25 | Darling-Hammond said in the papers that were presented |
| | | | |

| 1 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. | 1 | at the Santa Clara conference you attended said that 40 |
|----------|---|----|---|
| 2 | THE WITNESS: Which issues do you specifically | 2 | percent of the in-school factors let me try it again. |
| 2 | mean? | 3 | |
| | BY MR. HERRON: | | There was a pretty easy pie chart. 50 percent |
| 4 | | 4 | was attributed to factors outside of school student |
| 5 | Q. I think the issues we have been discussing | 5 | achievement. 40 percent of student achievement was |
| 6 | related to Footnote 7. | 6 | attributed to just take my representation if you |
| 7 | Are those things, both in and out of school, | 7 | would for purposes of this question to teachers at |
| 8 | that contribute to student achievement? | 8 | least 10 percent. |
| 9 | A. Yes. In fact, she presented the pie chart I | 9 | Does that sound wrong or right? |
| 10 | described to you at the conference. | 10 | A. The math sounds right. I don't recall the |
| 11 | Q. And her pie chart, I take it, said that half | 11 | specific percentages in the pie chart. |
| 12 | of student achievement can be attributed to factors | 12 | Q. Did she say, Linda Darling-Hammond, what |
| 13 | outside of the school? | 13 | percentage of student achievement might be attributable |
| 14 | A. I prefer the way I have characterized it; that | 14 | to access to textbooks and instructional materials? |
| 15 | the that the variants in student achievement can be | 15 | A. I don't recall whether she mentioned that |
| 16 | explained statistically by background character, | 16 | specifically or not. |
| 17 | students' characteristics, out-of-school | 17 | Q. Did you agree with her analysis that we have |
| 18 | out-of-school factors, including students' background | 18 | been discussing in these questions since the break? |
| 19 | characteristics. | 19 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. |
| 20 | Q. And as a statistical matter she attributed | 20 | THE WITNESS: Could you explain a little bit |
| 21 | half of student achievement to factors other than those | 21 | about what you mean by "agree." |
| 22 | present at school; isn't that true? | 22 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 23 | A. She displayed a chart displaying Ronald | 23 | Q. No. |
| 23 24 | Ferguson's findings that have those results. Yes. | 23 | A. No? |
| 24 | Q. And of those factors that affect students in | 24 | |
| 23 | Q. And of those factors that affect students in | 23 | Q. I mean, do you not understand the word, |
| | | | |

| | Page 955 | | Page 957 |
|---|---|---|---|
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\end{array} $ | Page 955 "agree"? A. I don't usually use the word, "agree" when it comes to the findings of well-done research. Q. Okay. A. I accept the findings as being an accurate representation of what of the results a study yielded. It is not a matter of agreeing or disagreeing. Q. Can you please turn to Page 48 of your report. The second full paragraph on Page 48 apparently talks about money spent by teachers from their own funds for such things as software, instructional posters and art supplies; correct? MR. ROSENBAUM: Where are you referring? BY MR. HERRON: Q. The second full paragraph on Page 48. MR. ROSENBAUM: Restate the question, please. BY MR. HERRON: Q. This paragraph discusses amounts of money spent by teachers out of their own pockets for such things as books, software, instructional materials and art supplies; isn't that correct? | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\end{array} $ | Page 957 Harris data showing a clear relationship between the adequacy of instructional materials and teachers' indication that they plan to leave their current school within the next one to three years. Could you please describe what that "clear relationship" is. A. The relationship is that more than twice the percentage of teachers who say they are going to leave within one to three years or those and is suggests that teachers who are planning to leave are those teachers who say they have too few books for classroom use. Q. Can the Harris data be used to suggest that there is a causal relationship between those two pieces of data? A. The Harris data can only describe the relationships and the convergence of conditions. It doesn't claim to be causal. Q. So the mere fact that you might find what your report on Page 50 characterizes as "inadequacy of instructional materials" does not imply that is causing |
| 22 23 | art supplies; isn't that correct? A. Yes. | 22 23 | instructional materials" does not imply that is causing teachers to leave their current school or causing them |
| 24 | Q. You cite a Quality Education Data report | 23 24 | to plan to leave their current school within one to |
| 25 | finding that U.S. teachers spend on average \$521 | 25 | three years? |
| 1 2 | Page 956 annually for such items; correct? A. Yes. | 1 2 | Page 958 MR. ROSENBAUM: Argumentative. BY MR. HERRON: |
| 3 | Q. Are you aware whether that is the same as or | 3 | Q. Correct? |
| 4 | different than the California average? | 4 | A. The relationship neither the language here |
| 1 | A. The one study I know of that looked across the | 5 | |
| 5 6 | A. The one study I know of that looked across the state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only | 5 6 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. |
| 6 7 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the | 6 7 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we |
| 6 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only | 6 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. |
| 6 7 8 9 10 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I | 6 7 8 9 10 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an | 6 7 8 9 10 11 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California | 6 7 8 9 10 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. I would also want to check the dates to make | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: "Despite these problems," |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. I would also want to check the dates to make sure they are comparable. Q. Right. Is that the RAND Class Size Reduction Study | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: "Despite these problems," which I take it is the lack of access to textbooks and instructional materials "Despite |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. I would also want to check the dates to make sure they are comparable. Q. Right. Is that the RAND Class Size Reduction Study that is cited in your report? | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: "Despite these problems," which I take it is the lack of access to textbooks and instructional materials "Despite these problems, teachers often |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. I would also want to check the dates to make sure they are comparable. Q. Right. Is that the RAND Class Size Reduction Study | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: "Despite these problems," which I take it is the lack of access to textbooks and instructional materials "Despite |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. I would also want to check the dates to make sure they are comparable. Q. Right. Is that the RAND Class Size Reduction Study that is cited in your report? A. Yes. Yes. Q. Would you kindly turn to Page 50 of your report. I am focusing on the top third, basically the | $\begin{array}{c} 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \end{array}$ | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: "Despite these problems," which I take it is the lack of access to textbooks and instructional materials "Despite these problems, teachers often claim that they can still teach the state standards to their students." Is there any way to judge based on the data |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. I would also want to check the dates to make sure they are comparable. Q. Right. Is that the RAND Class Size Reduction Study that is cited in your report? A. Yes. Yes. Q. Would you kindly turn to Page 50 of your report. I am focusing on the top third, basically the first full paragraph and the first two bullets | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: "Despite these problems," which I take it is the lack of access to textbooks and instructional materials "Despite these problems, teachers often claim that they can still teach the state standards to their students." Is there any way to judge based on the data |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. I would also want to check the dates to make sure they are comparable. Q. Right. Is that the RAND Class Size Reduction Study that is cited in your report? A. Yes. Yes. Q. Would you kindly turn to Page 50 of your report. I am focusing on the top third, basically the | $\begin{array}{c} 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \end{array}$ | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: "Despite these problems," which I take it is the lack of access to textbooks and instructional materials "Despite these problems, teachers often claim that they can still teach the state standards to their students." Is there any way to judge based on the data |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | state is the RAND Class Size Reduction Study which only looked at teachers K through 3, and it contrasts the spending of teachers in schools with either high-minority or high-poverty populations with schools with low-poverty or low-minority populations, and I would have to review that study in order to make an accurate comparison between this Quality Education figure for U.S. teachers generally and California teachers. I would also want to check the dates to make sure they are comparable. Q. Right. Is that the RAND Class Size Reduction Study that is cited in your report? A. Yes. Yes. Q. Would you kindly turn to Page 50 of your report. I am focusing on the top third, basically the first full paragraph and the first two bullets underneath it. | $\begin{array}{c} 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \\ 23 \\ 24 \end{array}$ | and the Harris data neither claims a causal relationship or denies a causal relationship. It simply says there is a relationship, and we don't know from these data whether it is causal or not. Q. Okay. Look at the last full paragraph on Page 50 of your report. What I would like to ask you about is the first two sentences. A. Yes. Q. The second sentence states: "Despite these problems," which I take it is the lack of access to textbooks and instructional materials "Despite these problems, teachers often claim that they can still teach the state standards to their students." Is there any way to judge based on the data referenced here in your report that the teachers were correct or incorrect on that score? |

| | Page 959 | | Page 961 |
|----|--|----|---|
| 1 | Q. What is your view? | 1 | provision of textbooks and instructional materials in |
| 2 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Foundation. | 2 | California? |
| 3 | THE WITNESS: My view is that, given | 3 | A. I know of no mandates that require that |
| 4 | Mr. Koski's analysis of the necessity for particular | 4 | schools provide instructional materials to students. |
| 5 | materials in order for students to achieve certain | 5 | Q. What categorical funding exists for |
| 6 | standards, that teachers while teachers who do not | 6 | instructional materials in California at present? |
| 7 | have those particular things may believe that they are | 7 | A. Well, as of January of this year we have the |
| 8 | able to teach the standards to a degree that students | 8 | Instructional Materials Fund Realignment is it an |
| 9 | master them although that is not necessarily assumed | 9 | act but that program, which consolidates three prior |
| 10 | here that they probably are not technically correct. | 10 | categorical sources of funding. |
| 11 | BY MR. HERRON: | 11 | Is this question related to the prior one |
| 12 | Q. What do you mean by "not technically correct"? | 12 | about mandates? |
| 13 | A. That while a student may a teacher may | 13 | Q. You can consider it separate. |
| 14 | generally say that they feel that they can teach the | 14 | A. Okay. |
| 15 | State standards to students. | 15 | Q. You are done answering? |
| 16 | If we looked carefully and specifically, say, | 16 | A. You asked me about what categorical funds |
| 17 | at a teacher who might say that, who is a social studies | 17 | exist currently for instructional materials? |
| 18 | teacher and who does not have computers available to the | 18 | Q. Yes. |
| 19 | students so they can do research on the Internet, for | 19 | A. Yes. I am done answering. |
| 20 | example, the teacher would be unable to teach that to | 20 | Q. What mandates do you think that the State |
| 21 | the extent that students would be able to master that | 21 | should impose to assure that students in California are |
| 22 | particular standard that relates to that knowledge and | 22 | given sufficient access to instructional materials |
| 23 | skill, even though the teacher may believe that in | 23 | textbooks and instructional materials so that they can |
| 24 | general they are able to teach the material and the | 24 | acquire a basic education? |
| 25 | standards. | 25 | A. I discussed this generally in my report |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 960 | | Page 962 |
| 1 | Q. In terms of the teacher/respondents to these | 1 | beginning on Page 102. |
| 2 | various surveys, that is, the Harris survey, the RAND | 2 | Q. Okay. We will get to that shortly. |
| 3 | survey, the SPRA survey that are mentioned on Page 50, | 3 | A. Okay. |
| 4 | are you saying that when they claim they could still | 4 | Q. Part of your discussion on Page 53 of your |
| 5 | teach the State standards to their students, they were | 5 | report refers to "State incentives in capacity |
| 6 | mistaken? | 6 | building"; correct? |
| 7 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Misstates her testimony. | 7 | A. Yes. |
| 8 | THE WITNESS: I believe that I said that | 8 | Q. And I take it that one of the things you are |
| 9 | teachers generally may respond they are able to teach | 9 | suggesting is that the State ought to build capacity at |
| 10 | content that is part of the State standards, but I don't | 10 | the district level to assure that students receive |
| 11 | believe they are correct that they can teach students to | 11 | adequate instructional materials; is that correct? |
| 12 | the students' level of mastery of those materials of | 12 | A. What place on the page are you finding this? |
| 13 | those standards for which specific materials are | 13 | Q. I was talking more generally than on this |
| 14 | required and they do not have those materials available. | 14 | page. |
| 15 | BY MR. HERRON: | 15 | A. Well, I would I would like to think about |
| 16 | O. Okay. If you could look at Page 52 of your | 16 | it in context because I have said several things about |

Q. Okay. If you could look at Page 52 of your 16 report, please. Page 52 sets forth a question and then 17 18 your opinion.

19 Does that opinion actually -- accurately 20 summarize your opinions concerning Question 3?

21 A. It was certainly my intention it would be an

- 22 accurate summary.
- Q. And is it? 23
- 24 A. I believe it is an accurate summary.
- 25 Q. What State mandates exist regarding the

- it in context because I have said several things about 16 capacity building. 17
- 18 Let me say generally that I believe that it is
- 19 the State's responsibility to build the capacity of the
- 20 educational system, to insure that all students have
- adequate numbers and quality of instructional materials, 21
- 22 and that it is certainly the State's choice about

23 whether or not it chooses to have districts perform that 24 function for it.

- 25
 - Q. In your opinion what role do school districts

| | Page 963 | | Page 965 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | play in assuring that California students within that | 1 | any. |
| 2 | district receive access adequate access to | 2 | Q. We don't know any? |
| 3 | instructional materials? | 3 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Argumentative. That is not |
| 4 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Could I have that said again, | 4 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 5 | please? Repeat it or have it read back. | 5 | Q. Right. |
| 6 | (Record read.) | 6 | We don't know what districts were talked to in |
| 7 | THE WITNESS: Currently the school districts | 7 | the Harris survey; right? |
| 8 | play the intermediary role in translating the resources | 8 | A. That is correct. |
| 9 | provided by the State into students' access to | 9 | I should say I want to amend that; that |
| 10 | instructional materials. | 10 | certainly in the II/USP applications and plans that |
| 11 | BY MR. HERRON: | 11 | districts have submitted, several of them have named |
| 12 | Q. What do you think the districts' | 12 | this as a problem, so I think we can we can feel |
| 13 | responsibilities ought to be in terms of assuring that | 13 | comfortable naming those places as well. |
| 14 | students are given adequate access to instructional | 14 | Q. But from the Harris survey, from the SPRA |
| 15 | materials? | 15 | survey and from the RAND survey there is no way to |
| 16 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Incomplete hypothetical. | 16 | divine by name which district is failing to live up to |
| 17 | THE WITNESS: If the State chooses to leave | 17 | its responsibilities? |
| 18 | the responsibility to school districts for providing | 18 | A. That is correct. |
| 19 | instructional materials, then it would be important that | 19 | Q. Which entity is in a better position to insure |
| 20 | the capacity to purchase inventory, distribute and | 20 | that students have adequate access to instructional |
| 21 | maintain materials be developed at that level. | 21 | materials, the school district or the State? |
| 22 | BY MR. HERRON: | 22 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Incomplete hypothetical. |
| 23 | Q. Is it your view that that currently is the | 23 | THE WITNESS: My view is the State has the |
| 24 | District's responsibility? | 24 | responsibility to insure that the decision about |
| 25 | A. It is my view that currently the State has | 25 | which entity is better positioned to do it is one that |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 964 | | Page 966 |
| 1 | assigned that responsibility to school districts and the | 1 | the State makes, and I certainly can imagine a variety |

| - | assigned that responsionity to sendor districts and the | - | the State makes, and I certainly can imagine a variety |
|----|---|----|---|
| 2 | school district, then, to schools. | 2 | of configurations that would be workable. |
| 3 | Q. Can you identify districts that are not living | 3 | But whatever arrangement is made, it is the |
| 4 | up to their responsibilities in your view under the | 4 | State that provides the resources and the technical |
| 5 | current system? | 5 | assistance and the monitoring and the oversight to make |
| 6 | A. By name? | 6 | sure that it is carried out well. |
| 7 | Q. Yes. | 7 | I am not sure that answers your question, but |
| 8 | MR. JORDAN: Foundation. | 8 | I it seems like it gets into legal territory that I |
| 9 | THE WITNESS: The only school districts that I | 9 | don't want to comment on. |
| 10 | can name are those that have been the subject of | 10 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 11 | investigation. | 11 | Q. What do you mean, "it gets into legal |
| 12 | Certainly the Los Angeles Unified School | 12 | territory"? |
| 13 | District as evidenced by the State Audit Report has | 13 | A. About whose responsibility it is to insure |
| 14 | failed to insure an adequate supply or distribution or | 14 | that children have textbooks. |
| 15 | carry out its State responsibility in a way that is | 15 | Q. No. I am not asking for your legal opinion. |
| 16 | adequate. | 16 | What I would like to know is a practical matter. |
| 17 | Certainly before FCMAT intervened in Compton, | 17 | Which entity is in the best position to assure |
| 18 | there was certainly a documented problem in that | 18 | that students have adequate access to instructional |
| 19 | district. | 19 | materials, the districts or the State? |
| 20 | BY MR. HERRON: | 20 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Incomplete hypothetical. |
| 21 | Q. Okay. | 21 | THE WITNESS: Are you assuming the California |
| | | | |

23

24

25

education system as it now exists?

BY MR. HERRON:

Q. Sure.

A. Neither.

| 22 | А. | The data from | ı both | the Harris | survey | and from | |
|----|----|---------------|--------|------------|--------|----------|--|
| | | | | | | | |

- 23 the SPRA study and from the RAND Class Size Reduction
- 24 Study suggests that something is awry in many more
- 25 places than those two, but I would be hesitant to name

35 (Pages 963 to 966)

| | Page 967 | | Page 969 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | Q. Why do you say that? | 1 | by the California Department of Education. |
| 2 | A. Because the system as it is currently | 2 | Q. Okay. |
| 3 | structured and configured in resources is not capable of | 3 | A. So. So these very well may not be my words. |
| 4 | insuring it insuring that students have adequate | 4 | I read it to mean that the author of this |
| 5 | access to textbooks and materials. | 5 | passage believes that the curriculum frameworks and the |
| 6 | Q. Are aware of any district in the state of | 6 | content standards well, I won't go beyond what it |
| 7 | California that monitors whether or not its students | 7 | says are a useful tool or a powerful tool for |
| 8 | have adequate access to instructional materials? | 8 | improving student achievement. |
| 9 | A. I know that Compton does. | 9 | Q. Do you believe that? |
| 10 | Q. Okay. Any other districts? | 10 | A. Yes. |
| 11 | A. I know it is a requirement of the School | 11 | Q. We have talked briefly before, I think, about |
| 12 | Accountability Report Card that schools monitor or at | 12 | the adoption process |
| 13 | least report to their communities the adequacy of the | 13 | A. Yes. |
| 14 | supply and the quality of their textbooks. | 14 | Q previously. |
| 15 | I know that a requirement is variously adhered | 15 | Have you compared adoption process, the |
| 16 | to. I know that as a condition of receiving | 16 | Textbook Adoption Process in California, to the adoption |
| 17 | Instructional Materials Fund moneys from the State, | 17 | process in any other state? |
| 18 | districts are expected to hold public hearings at which | 18 | A. No. |
| 19 | they report their investigation of the extent to which | 19 | Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether |
| 20 | students have access to adequate materials. | 20 | California's adoption process is good or bad, adequate |
| 21 | I know that that requirement is variously | 21 | or inadequate? |
| 22 | adhered to as well. | 22 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. |
| 23 | Q. Did you say 60119? | 23 | THE WITNESS: I think it is a fairly adequate |
| 24 | A. Yes. I might not have said it, but that is | 24 | process. |
| 25 | what I meant to say. | 25 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 968 | | Page 970 |

1 Q. Okay. If you could turn to Page 55 of your Q. Why do you say so? 1 2 A. It engages professionals in a review of the 2 report, please. There is a discussion set forth under 3 3 the heading of "Instructional materials evaluation and materials for their appropriateness for children at 4 adoption." 4 various ages for the match with the standards. 5 5 What is your critique of the Framework My only concern is the extent to which that Development process curriculum -- Framework Development process can be influenced by publishers who have a great 6 6 7 process in California? 7 deal at stake monetarily of having their texts adopted 8 MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Overbroad. 8 and sometimes do wining and dining beyond a level I 9 THE WITNESS: I don't believe I have expressed 9 would see as healthy for the system, but --10 10 Q. Have you been involved at all in the adoption a critique of it. BY MR. HERRON: process, that to is to say, hands-on? 11 11 12 Q. The last full sentence in Paragraph 2 on Page 12 Have you participated in the textbook adoption 13 55 states: 13 process at all? 14 "With the curriculum 14 A. I think as a teacher I was involved in going 15 frameworks and the content 15 to -- or maybe as a researcher -- going to a review 16 standards they embody as the 16 center where the materials up for adoption were on display for professionals to come and review and comment 17 foundation, adoptions are a 17 18 powerful leverage point for 18 on. 19 educational reform and improvement 19 Q. What year was that? 20 in student achievement." 20 A. I don't recall. 21 21 Did I read that correctly? Q. Was it more than 10 years ago? A. Yes. 22 22 A. Probably. 23 Q. What does that mean? 23 O. Was it more than 15? 24 A. First, I would like to say I am -- I believe A. I don't recall. 24 25 this text is taken directly from the fact book published 25 Q. I would like to draw your attention to Page 58
Page 974

| | Page 971 | | Page 973 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | of your report, specifically the middle of that page | 1 | levels of spending in Connecticut districts. |
| 2 | discussing the underlined portion, which is | 2 | Q. Do you have any other basis for your |
| 3 | "Inadequacies in California's textbook policies." | 3 | opinion I'm sorry. |
| 4 | A. Could I point you to a mistake on this page I | 4 | Do you have any other basis for your statement |
| 5 | would like to correct? | 5 | on Page 58 that I read to you just a moment ago? |
| 6 | Q. Certainly. | 6 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Which statement? |
| 7 | A. One, two, three, four, five, six lines from | 7 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 8 | the bottom, it says, "for three years." It should say, | 8 | Q. Okay. |
| 9 | "for four years." | 9 | "Neither do they insure that |
| 10 | Then following the "comment," it should say, | 10 | the funds allocated to districts |
| 11 | "1998 to 1999" instead of "1999 to 2000." | 11 | for purchasing textbooks and |
| 12 | And on the following page in the second line it | 12 | materials are sufficient to provide |
| 13 | also says, "three years" instead of "four years." | 13 | all students with the textbooks and |
| 14 | Q. Your report is so amended. | 14 | materials that a California |
| 15 | A. Thank you. | 15 | education requires." |
| 16 | A. This talks about back on Page 58 at the | 16 | A. Yes. On Page 59 I cite, again, a publisher's |
| 17 | middle there you discuss California textbook | 17 | study with the same caveats we described earlier |
| 18 | policies. The third full sentence states: | 18 | that suggests that the allocations for funds are in |
| 19 | "Neither do they" | 19 | their estimation close to half of what they ought to be. |
| 20 | presumably you are saying textbooks | 20 | Also, I cite an example of an II/USP plan |
| 21 | policies "insure that the funds | 21 | where a school has actually reported that their the |
| 22 | allocated to districts for | 22 | budget is insufficient to provide materials. |
| 23 | purchasing textbooks and materials | 23 | I believe those are the basis of evidence. |
| 24 | are sufficient to provide all | 24 | The other is what I said before, is my own |
| 25 | students with the textbooks and | 25 | perusal of the costs of textbooks and comparison of |

| | C | | C C |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | materials that a California | 1 | those costs with the amounts allocated through the |
| 2 | education requires." | 2 | categorical funds. |
| 3 | What is the basis for that statement? | 3 | Q. Okay. Now, in the last partial paragraph on |
| 4 | A. The comparison of the dollars provided with | 4 | Page 58 it states, "However, neither" do you see |
| 5 | the costs of the texts and the comparisons with what | 5 | where I am? |
| 6 | other states have determined to be an adequate provision | 6 | A. Yes. |
| 7 | of dollars for textbooks or the comparison of what they | 7 | Q. Okay. |
| 8 | actually spent. | 8 | "However, neither the IMF |
| 9 | Q. Where are those comparisons set forth in your | 9 | allocations nor the |
| 10 | report, if they are? | 10 | Schiff-Bustamante supplemental |
| 11 | A. They are. | 11 | funding has been driven by an |
| 12 | I don't actually cite the prices of the | 12 | analysis of what it would actually |
| 13 | textbooks and compare those prices with the amount of | 13 | cost to provide sufficient |
| 14 | money actually spent, but the prices of the currently | 14 | textbooks and instructional |
| 15 | adopted texts are on the website of the California | 15 | materials." |
| 16 | Department of Education. | 16 | Did I read that correctly? |
| 17 | On Page 60 I make two comparisons. One is | 17 | A. Yes. |
| 18 | between California's level of spending, the categoricals | 18 | Q. What is the basis for that statement? |
| 19 | for textbooks and instructional material, and what the | 19 | A. There has been no reported at least |
| 20 | Oregon Quality Education Commission determined to be | 20 | systematic attempt to assess the actual needs for |
| 21 | adequate levels of spending for materials on at those | 21 | instructional materials in light of the current supply |
| 22 | various grade levels, elementary, middle and secondary | 22 | and the future demand and use that analysis as the basis |
| 23 | schools. That is Table 24. | 23 | for the amounts that were provided through the |
| 24 | Table 25 compares California's actual | 24 | legislation the budget process. |
| 25 | appropriations for materials with those with the | 25 | Q. Do you know what information the legislature |
| | | | |

| | Page 975 | | Page 977 |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1 | considered in determining IMF allocations for the past | 1 | much as Californians did in the master plan process. |
| 2 | five years? | 2 | Q. Okay. Now on Page 59 of your report here, the |
| 3 | A. Not entirely. | 3 | first paragraph, first partial paragraph, the |
| 4 | Q. Do you know what the legislature considered | 4 | second-to-the-last sentence states: |
| 5 | information the legislature considered as to the amount | 5 | "The study conducted by Harris |
| 6 | of Schiff-Bustamante supplemental funding over the past | 6 | in 2002 demonstrates that |
| 7 | five years? | 7 | California public schools continue |
| 8 | A. Well, Schiff-Bustamante isn't five years old, | 8 | to experience inadequate supplies |
| 9 | but I am not familiar with the details of what was | 9 | and an inadequate quality of |
| 10 | discussed. | 10 | textbooks and other instructional |
| 11 | I have, though, searched for analyses that | 11 | materials." |
| 12 | could have been used to as a basis of these | 12 | Did I read that correctly? |
| 13 | discussions and could find none. | 13 | A. Yes. |
| 14 | Q. In your opinion what sort of analysis let | 14 | Q. Here you are generalizing the Harris survey |
| 15 | me try that again. | 15 | results to California to public schools in terms, at |
| 16 | How would one analyze what it would actually | 16 | least, of inadequate supplies; correct? |
| 17 | cost to provide sufficient textbooks and instructional | 17 | A. Yes. |
| 18 | materials? | 18 | Q. And also in terms of inadequate quality of |
| 19 | A. Well, first, we would need to have a | 19 | textbooks; correct? |
| 20 | sufficiency standard, as we talked about before. So to | 20 | A. Yes. |
| 21 | establish for any particular text or set of text | 21 | Q. Okay. Did you on in the next paragraph the |
| 22 | adoptions what amount would be sufficient for a given | 22 | Association of Publishers 2000 AAP 2000, is that a |
| 23 | student or group of students. | 23 | different study than we talked about earlier on? |
| 24 | One would certainly want to inventory what is | 24 | A. Yes. The earlier one was in 1996. This one |
| 25 | available currently and then look at the divergence of | 25 | was in 2000. |
| | | | |
| | | | |

the requirements of new adoptions from existing 1 1 adoptions to get a sense of whether the new adoptions 2 2 3 would supplement or would have to completely supplant 3 4 prior adoptions. 4 5 One would certainly want to have projections 5 6 about increases of the student population and do some 6 7 7 math about what the total bill might be. 8 Especially -- and you would also want to know 8 9 the cost, if I didn't say that, of various materials. 9 Q. Do you have any way of assessing -- on the 10 10 cost item, do you have any way of assessing how much a 11 11 study like you just described might cost? 12 12 13 A. Well, the Oregon Quality Education Commission 13 14 recently did analysis that at least allowed them to 14 15 estimate the cost per student, which then may be 15 multiplied. 16 16 17 I spoke recently with the Alpert -- Senator 17 18 Alpert about the recently passed legislation 18 establishing such a commission in California, and she 19 19 was -- she said to me that she thought that the costs of 20 20 such a commission to do its work would be quite small. 21 21 She actually thought if she could find funds 22 22 23 for a single staff person and some office supplies and 23 support that there would be plenty of Californians 24 24 25 willing to volunteer to participate in doing that work

Page 978

| Q. Have you reviewed that AAP 20 | 000 study to |
|--|--------------|
| determine whether it is a valid study or | not? |

MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague.

THE WITNESS: I read the report of the study

which was a -- I can't remember the level of detail that

- 6 the report was.
- 7 BY MR. HERRON:

Q. Did it seem at all that the Association of

Publishers were backing some advocacy society in that study?

MR. ROSENBAUM: Foundation.

THE WITNESS: I am always suspicious of

3 studies that are sponsored by people who have narrow

- self-interests in the outcomes of -- in the influence of
- 5 the outcomes, and that is certainly why I would not rely
- 6 on that study alone to make an opinion about this issue.
- 7 BY MR. HERRON:
- 8 Q. Did you see anything in that report to suggest
- that its conclusions, and specifically that there be a
- 0 shortfall of \$1.2 billion, were well founded or not well
- 21 founded?
- A. I felt that it was sufficiently useful, and it
- had been widely or at least somewhat reported. I know
- the State -- I believe the State Curriculum and
- 25 Materials Commission had a report of the study at one of

| | Page 979 | | Page 981 |
|---|---|--|---|
| 1 | their meetings, all of which provided me with sufficient | 1 | California? |
| 2 | justification to mention it in the way that I have. | 2 | A. I wasn't thinking of that. No. |
| 3 | Q. Okay. The you reference the Carson II/USP | 3 | Q. Do you agree with that? |
| | | 4 | MR. ROSENBAUM: That Oregon is near |
| 4 | plan on Page 59? | 5 | California? |
| 5 | A. Yes. | _ | |
| 6 | Q. Is this an example of II/USP acting as a | 6 | MR. HERRON: Don't be obnoxious. |
| 7 | detection device to detect when there is a problem with | 7 | Q. Go ahead. |
| 8 | instructional materials? | 8 | MR. ROSENBAUM: What is a "comparator"? |
| 9 | A. I wouldn't frame it that way. I would frame | 9 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 10 | it as the II/USP gives schools an opportunity to report | 10 | Q. You have to practice an amount of |
| 11 | problems. | 11 | discrimination, Mark. |
| 12 | Q. And here you are relying on Carson's II/USP to | 12 | Go ahead. |
| 13 | suggest that there was a problem and that, indeed, it | 13 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Would you mind repeating the |
| 14 | was reported? | 14 | question? |
| 15 | A. I am trusting that the Carson group | 15 | MR. HERRON: Yes. |
| 16 | represented the problem as they believed it to be. | 16 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Could I have the question read |
| 17 | Q. Did the Carson group were they required to | 17 | back, please. |
| 18 | come up with an action plan in connection with this | 18 | (Record read.) |
| 19 | II/USP report? | 19 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Do you agree with the fact |
| 20 | A. Yes. | 20 | that the geographical proximity makes it an appropriate |
| | | | |
| 21 | Q. Did that action plan address what they were | 21 | comparator? |
| 22 | going to do to assure that all students had textbooks to | 22 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 23 | take home? | 23 | Q. Yes. |
| 24 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Foundation. | 24 | A. I think it would depend on what you are |
| 25 | THE WITNESS: I would have to review the | 25 | comparing. |
| | | | |
| | Page 980 | | Page 982 |
| | - | | Ũ |
| 1 | action plan to tell you that. | 1 | Geographic proximity might be a reasonable |
| 2 | BY MR. HERRON: | 2 | comparison if you were looking at things the states had |
| 3 | Q. Have you reviewed the action plan? | 3 | in common, like earthquake propensity. |
| 4 | A. I have. | 4 | I certainly felt it was an appropriate |
| 5 | Q. Why is I want you to turn to Page 60, | 5 | comparison in terms of a model for how one might |
| 6 | | 5 | comparison in terms of a model for now one might |
| | | - | comparison in terms of a model for how one might determine the costs of providing instructional materials |
| | Tables 24 and 25. | 6 7 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials |
| 7 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an | 6 7 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the |
| 7 8 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and | 6 7 8 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. |
| 7 8 9 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? | 6 7 8 9 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: |
| 7 8 9 10 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. | 6 7 8 9 10 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography.BY MR. HERRON:Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current |
| 7 8 9 10 11 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is | 6 7 8 9 10 11 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography.BY MR. HERRON:Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography.BY MR. HERRON:Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, and it is widely cited as a model of how states might go | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." Do you see that column? |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, and it is widely cited as a model of how states might go about determining the costs of providing an adequate | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." Do you see that column? A. Yes. |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, and it is widely cited as a model of how states might go about determining the costs of providing an adequate education. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." Do you see that column? A. Yes. Q. What do those figures represent? Actual |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, and it is widely cited as a model of how states might go about determining the costs of providing an adequate education. Second, because texts and instructional | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." Do you see that column? A. Yes. Q. What do those figures represent? Actual expenditures? |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, and it is widely cited as a model of how states might go about determining the costs of providing an adequate education. Second, because texts and instructional materials is a big business and the same array of | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." Do you see that column? A. Yes. Q. What do those figures represent? Actual expenditures? A. No. Those are the per-pupil allocations |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, and it is widely cited as a model of how states might go about determining the costs of providing an adequate education. Second, because texts and instructional materials is a big business and the same array of materials are available across the states and the costs | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." Do you see that column? A. Yes. Q. What do those figures represent? Actual expenditures? A. No. Those are the per-pupil allocations through the textbooks and Instructional Materials Fund |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, and it is widely cited as a model of how states might go about determining the costs of providing an adequate education. Second, because texts and instructional materials is a big business and the same array of | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." Do you see that column? A. Yes. Q. What do those figures represent? Actual expenditures? A. No. Those are the per-pupil allocations through the textbooks and Instructional Materials Fund and combined with the Schiff-Bustamante supplement. |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, and it is widely cited as a model of how states might go about determining the costs of providing an adequate education. Second, because texts and instructional materials is a big business and the same array of materials are available across the states and the costs | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." Do you see that column? A. Yes. Q. What do those figures represent? Actual expenditures? A. No. Those are the per-pupil allocations through the textbooks and Instructional Materials Fund |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Tables 24 and 25. Why is comparing Oregon to California an appropriate thing to do in terms of textbooks and materials? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: Two reasons, I think. One is that I think their process was a very interesting one, and it is widely cited as a model of how states might go about determining the costs of providing an adequate education. Second, because texts and instructional materials is a big business and the same array of materials are available across the states and the costs are the same regardless of whether you live in Tennessee | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | determine the costs of providing instructional materials and textbooks but that was very independent of the geography. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In Table 24, Column 2, "California's current funding, 2001-2002, for textbooks and instructional materials, IMF, with Schiff-Bustamante." Do you see that column? A. Yes. Q. What do those figures represent? Actual expenditures? A. No. Those are the per-pupil allocations through the textbooks and Instructional Materials Fund and combined with the Schiff-Bustamante supplement. |

23

24

25 figures represent?

- 21 reasonable one to ma22 BY MR. HERRON:
- 23 Q. Do you think that Oregon's geographical
- 24 proximity to California makes it is an appropriate
- $25 \quad \text{comparator in terms of its educational program in} \\$

39 (Pages 979 to 982)

Q. Okay. Now, in the far right column, "Oregon's

standard for quality education, textbooks plus other

instructional materials," what is the -- what do those

| Page 983 | | Page 985 |
|---|--|---|
| A. Those are numbers reported to the Connecticut Office of Legislative Research by Connecticut school districts about the average levels of spending for textbooks in that state. Q. I'm sorry. I was talking about the far right column. A. Oregon standards? Q. Yes. A. Oregon actually in their Quality Education model has two figures. One is a figure that is for textbooks only, and that is in the third column, and in the fourth column, add to that amount for textbooks the costs of other instructional materials, and that yields this larger number. Q. Are those figures, that is, the Oregon figures in the far right column, actual appropriations or not? A. These are the model that the commission proposed as the figures stat should guide spending in Oregon. Q. Do those figures guide spending in Oregon? A. Not at the moment. Q. Why is that? A. Because Oregon has a budget crisis that isthat has prevented them, at least so far, from being able to fund their schools. | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | the levels of spending suggested by Oregon's model are appropriate in California? A. Well, as I just explained, the costs of textbooks are comparable regardless of the state you live in, and many states adopt or approve the same published texts. In fact, the ones that are approved in California often define or strongly influence what is available in other states, so for that reason it is did you ask me if it was a Q. What reason is there to believe that California ought to adopt the Oregon standard? A. The second reason is that as states adopt content standards, the level and type of expectations for student learning become increasingly similar across the states. Q. Would you read the last answer back. (Record read.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Okay. Table 25, help us out. What is the far right column concerning Connecticut's 2000 spending? What is that intended to show? A. Again, it is an it is an example which allows us to see California's funding allocations in |
| Page 984 Q. Are you aware whether or not Oregon has reduced the number of school days per year in light of that budget crisis? A. I heard on the radio that this was a strong likelihood in Oregon, and in some places teachers were volunteering to teach without pay in order to keep the number of days what they had been. Q. Are you aware of the statistics or data concerning Oregon's expenditures on textbooks, actual expenditures for textbooks for the past five years? A. No. Q. Are you able to provide us with any information concerning California's actual expenditures versus Oregon's actual expenditures for any year? A. No. Q. What does Table 24 suggest, then; that California ought to aspire to the standards set by Oregon? | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\end{array} $ | Page 986 relative to what other states either recommend or actually spend on textbooks and materials. Q. Is the far right column in Table 25 what Connecticut actually spent on instructional materials? A. I believe so, although the data were collected by the State the Office of Legislative Research in Connecticut from school districts, and it is their reports of what they spent. So to the extent those are accurately reported, this would be a representation of Connecticut spending. Q. Are you aware of data that well, are you aware of what Connecticut's spending has been on instructional materials in the last five years? A. I am only familiar with this particular set of numbers. Q. Are you aware of whether or not Connecticut has what its adoption process is for texts and instructional materials? |
| | Office of Legislative Research by Connecticut school districts about the average levels of spending for textbooks in that state. Q. I'm sorry. I was talking about the far right column. A. Oregon standards? Q. Yes. A. Oregon actually in their Quality Education model has two figures. One is a figure that is for textbooks only, and that is in the third column, and in the fourth column, add to that amount for textbooks the costs of other instructional materials, and that yields this larger number. Q. Are those figures, that is, the Oregon figures in the far right column, actual appropriations or not? A. These are the model that the commission proposed as the figures that should guide spending in Oregon. Q. Do those figures guide spending in Oregon? A. Not at the moment. Q. Why is that? A. Because Oregon has a budget crisis that is that has prevented them, at least so far, from being able to fund their schools. Page 984 Q. Are you aware whether or not Oregon has reduced the number of school days per year in light of that budget crisis? A. I heard on the radio that this was a strong likelihood in Oregon, and in some places teachers were volunteering to teach without pay in order to keep the number of days what they had been. Q. Are you aware of the statistics or data concerning Oregon's expenditures on textbooks, actual expenditures for textbooks for the past five years? A. No. Q. Are you able to provide us with any information concerning California's actual expenditures versus Oregon's actual expenditures for any year? A. No. Q. What does Table 24 suggest, then; that California ought to aspire to the standards set by | A. Those are numbers reported to the Connecticut 1 Office of Legislative Research by Connecticut school 3 districts about the average levels of spending for 3 textbooks in that state. 4 Q. I'm sorry. I was talking about the far right 6 column. 6 A. Oregon standards? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Oregon actually in their Quality Education 9 model has two figures. One is a figure that is for 10 textbooks only, and that is in the third column, and in 11 the fourth column, add to that amount for textbooks the 12 costs of other instructional materials, and that yields 13 this larger number. 14 Q. Are those figures, that is, the Oregon figures 15 in the far right column, actual appropriations or not? 16 A. These are the model that the commission 17 proposed as the figures guide spending in Oregon? 20 A. Not at the moment. 21 Q. Do those figures guide spending in Oregon has 21 page 984 2 Q. Are you aware whether or not Oregon has 1 reduced the n |

20

21

22

23

24

25

materials?

- 19 MR. ROSENBAUM: Argumentative. Vague. 20 THE WITNESS: The purpose of Table 24 is to compare California's allocations with a model, carefully 21 22 developed model, of what an adequate level of spending
- 23 ought to be in Oregon.
- 24 BY MR. HERRON:
- 25 Q. What facts or data is there to suggest that

40 (Pages 983 to 986)

Q. Other than what is set forth in Table 25, do

you have any information about what Connecticut's

policies are regarding the funding of instructional

A. Not that I recall at the moment.

Q. What facts are there to suggest that

| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $ | Page 987 Connecticut's funding level for instructional materials, at least as set forth in Table 25, would be appropriate for California? A. I would respond with the same answer I gave about the reasonableness of comparing Oregon to California: That essentially it is the same pool of texts and instructional materials at the relative same costs available to Connecticut as to California, and with the advent of standards-based instruction, standards-based school reform, the kinds of demands placed on students for learning and expectations are similar; therefore, the relative need for textbooks and instructional materials would be comparable. Q. That may be, but why are we to assume that Connecticut's spending of \$191 per student, per jementary student, is appropriate for California? MR. ROSENBAUM: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: Well, I think I explained earlier that I used some other information to make my judgments about the adequacy of California's level of spending. Dre is the BY MR. HERRON: | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $ | Page 989 inferences, you could draw between the disparities? A. Not at the moment. Q. Well, for example, could you draw from these disparities that California has in the recent past spent more than Connecticut on instructional materials and, therefore, it spends less now? Is that a reasonable conclusion? A. I couldn't say whether it is reasonable without looking at data about spending patterns over the last several years. Q. Well, are you aware whether that is factually accurate? A. Not without looking at some data. Q. Have you ever looked at that data? A. The history of spending levels in Connecticut as compared to California? Q. Correct. A. No. Q. Don't you think that is sort of essential in determining whether or not Connecticut's level of spending is appropriate for California to adopt? MR. ROSENBAUM: Argumentative. THE WITNESS: First, I have not ever |
|---|--|---|--|
| 24 25 | Q. You need not repeat yourself on that point. | 24 25 | spending. |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Page 988 I am asking about why Connecticut's level of spending is adequate for California or appropriate for California. A. I am not recommending that California adopt Connecticut's level of spending. I am using Connecticut as an example of another state that appears, at least from these comparisons, to spend more than twice as much, sometimes | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Page 990 And, second, given all of the other facts that are presented in these few pages, I think it is a very reasonable comparison to use as an illustration. BY MR. HERRON: Q. As an illustration that California spends less than Connecticut or something else? A. That spending levels in California are less than they probably need to be to provide an adequate |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | almost three times as much, on instructional materials as California provides for its schools. Q. And why is that? MR. ROSENBAUM: Why is what? BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why does Connecticut spend three times as much as California? MR. ROSENBAUM: Speculation. THE WITNESS: Is approximately bet Competition. | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | supply and quality of textbooks and instructional materials for California's children. Q. Okay. (Recess taken.) BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't we take a look at Page 61 of your report. I am going to focus on the Program Quality |

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

THE WITNESS: It appears that Connecticut

believes the money it provides is what is required to

MR. ROSENBAUM: Argumentative.

THE WITNESS: That is an inference.

Q. Are there other inferences, other reasonable

provide adequate textbooks for its children.

Q. Is that how you read that figure?

BY MR. HERRON:

BY MR. HERRON:

Review, PQR.

A. Yes.

those funds appropriately.

PQR was?

Q. Can you give us a brief explanation as to what

A. PQR was a process that the State used to

monitor the extent to which schools who are receiving

funding under school improvement programs were using

Q. Have you ever been involved in a PQR review?

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

| | Page 991 | | Page 993 |
|--------|---|--------|--|
| 1 2 2 | A. No.Q. Where does your information concerning PQR | 1 2 2 | Q. Have you ever been involved in a CCR on-site visit? |
| 3 | come from? | 3 | A. No. |
| 4 | A. My reading of the California Department of | 4 | Q. Have you reviewed the CCR training guide?A. Yes. |
| 5 | Education website about the PQR process, my | 5 | |
| 6 7 | conversations with teachers and others who have been | 6 7 | Q. Did you review the CCR training guide in connection with your preparation of this report? |
| 7 8 | involved in the process, my reading of some reports of about the Program Quality Review process on the | 8 | A. Yes. As referenced in Footnote 11. |
| 9 | websites of various school systems, and there may be | 9 | Q. On what documents, what CCR-related documents, |
| 10 | other sources of information that I have used over the | 10 | did you rely for your opinions expressed in your report? |
| 11 | years, but that is what I recall at the moment. | 11 | A. I relied on the Department of Education |
| 12 | Q. How many conversations have you had with | 12 | website, the actual section of the Education Code that |
| 12 | teachers or others about the PQR? | 13 | describes the process. |
| 14 | A. It would be very hard for me to guess. | 14 | I reviewed some depositions or reviewed |
| 15 | MR. ROSENBAUM: He doesn't want you to guess. | 15 | certainly Ms. Clark-Thomas's deposition, who is the |
| 16 | BY MR. HERRON: | 16 | manager of the Coordinated Compliance Review management |
| 17 | Q. Are you able to provide us an estimate? | 17 | unit. |
| 18 | A. I would say between 30 and 100. | 18 | I reviewed several reports of the reviews. |
| 19 | Q. What reports have you reviewed on the on | 19 | I certainly reviewed all the forms and |
| 20 | various websites related to PQR? | 20 | related to Coordinated Compliance Review, or at least |
| 21 | A. Well, I certainly reviewed the one I | 21 | many of them, and have included them as Appendix C to my |
| 22 | referenced from the Lincoln Unified School District. | 22 | report. |
| 23 | I also searched the web pretty thoroughly | 23 | Q. How many CCR reports did you review in |
| 24 | looking for various descriptions of the process as it | 24 | connection with your preparation of this expert report? |
| 25 | has occurred, and so in that process I probably looked | 25 | A. Maybe 10. That is just an estimate. |
| | Page 992 | | Page 994 |
| 1 | at 20 district websites. | 1 | Q. Is that your best estimate? |
| 2 | Q. Did any of those documents that you reviewed | 2 | A. You know, I don't have a clear recollection, |
| 3 | form at all the basis for your opinions set forth in | 3 | but I know there were more than certainly more than |
| 4 | this report? | 4 | five. Probably more like 10. Maybe more than that. |
| 5 | A. The ones that I reference are the ones I | 5 | Q. Okay. Did you review Eleanor Clark-Thomas's |
| 6 | relied on for specific information. | 6 | entire deposition transcript? |
| 7 | Q. Are the ones you relied on for your report? | 7 | A. In a cursory way. I am not sure that I read |
| 8 | A. The ones I reference in the report are the | 8 | with detail all of it, other than the parts I relied on. |
| 9 | ones I relied on for the report | 9 | Q. Did plaintiffs' counsel identify for you |
| 10 | Q. Okay. | 10 | certain parts of Eleanor Clark-Thomas's deposition to |
| 11 | A as well as just my general knowledge. | 11 | review? |
| 12 | Q. Sure. | 12 | A. They may have. |
| 13 | Page 62 talks about, among other things, | 13 | Q. Do you recall that they did? |
| 14 | Coordinated Compliance Review? | 14 | A. I recall that they sent me the deposition, and |

- Coordinated Compliance Review? 14
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. Can you give us a brief overview of your 16 understand of the CCR process? 17 18 A. The CCR process has changed some over time,
- 19 but essentially it is a 20-year-old program that allows 20 the State to review the compliance of schools and
- districts who receive funding from certain State and 21
- federal programs to make sure that the requirements of 22
- 23 those programs are being adhered to.
- 24 Q. Do CCR reviews entail on-site visits?
- 25 A. On-site visits? Yes.

- A. I recall that they sent me the deposition, and
- I am not recalling the specifics of any conversation, if 15 there was one, about it. 16
- 17 Neither do I recall whether a conversation was 18 with me or perhaps Marisa Saunders. I don't recall.
- 19 Q. Page 62, the last full paragraph, talks about
- 20 "California Department of Education goals for the CCR
- process are as follows," and there are a number of 21 22 listed items.
- 23 The second listed item is "Increased local 24 responsibility for insuring compliance through a
- 25 self-review."

| | Page 995 | | Page 997 |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1 | Do you think that is an appropriate goal of | 1 | Q. You know, we are not I guess we are not |
| 2 | the CCR process? | 2 | connecting very well here. |
| 3 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. | 3 | I am asking specific questions, and I would |
| 4 | THE WITNESS: If it is part of a comprehensive | 4 | ask that you pay attention to the question I am asking |
| 5 | oversight process, a self-review can be useful. | 5 | and respond to that as opposed to |
| 6 | BY MR. HERRON: | 6 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Cut it out. He just doesn't |
| 7 | Q. Is the CCR process part of a comprehensive | 7 | like your answers. |
| 8 | whatever you said oversight process? | 8 | MR. HERRON: Mark, you know what |
| 9 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. | 9 | MR. ROSENBAUM: No. You don't lecture her |
| 10 | THE WITNESS: In many cases it is not. | 10 | that way and tell her she is not doing her job. |
| 11 | In many cases the self-review is the only | 11 | She answered it fully. She answered three |
| 12 | thing that takes place, and that the Department of | 12 | times. |
| 13 | Education considers the self-review the official report | 13 | If you don't get the answer you want, that is |
| 14 | of findings of the review. | 14 | not a ground for you to lecture a witness. |
| 15 | BY MR. HERRON: | 15 | If you have a question, ask it. Otherwise, I |
| 16 | Q. As such, do you consider this Item 2, | 16 | will object. |
| 17 | increasing local responsibility for insuring compliance | 17 | MR. HERRON: If you have an objection, make |
| 18 | for a self-review to be improper as a goal for the CCR | 18 | it. Stop |
| 19 | process? | 19 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Ask her a question. |
| 20 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Objection. Asked and | 20 | MR. HERRON: Don't interrupt me. |
| 21 | answered. It was answered two questions ago. | 21 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Make your speech. Go ahead. |
| 22 | THE WITNESS: Again, I think if a self-review | 22 | MR. HERRON: If you want to make an objection, |
| 23 | is a part of a comprehensive oversight process, it can | 23 | make it. Stop there, please. |
| 24 | make a useful contribution. | 24 | There is a notable difference in the way this |
| 25 | BY MR. HERRON: | 25 | deposition is proceeding since you took over the seat |
| | | | |

1 Q. I don't think that is responsive to what I am 2 asking.

- 3 Do you think it is appropriate to increase
- 4 local responsibility?
- 5 MR. ROSENBAUM: If you want to add something,
 6 you can do it. You answered this just fine.
 7 THE WITNESS: I would say that under certain
- 8 conditions it may be a good idea. I think if there is
- 9 some -- under some conditions I think increasing local
- 10 responsibility is a good idea.
- 11 BY MR. HERRON:

Q. But under current conditions you think this is
 a bad idea, increasing local responsibility?
 MR. ROSENBAUM: You answered that four times.

- 15 BY MR. HERRON:
- 16 Q. You may respond.

17 You don't need to respond. You answered 18 that --

- MR. HERRON: Are you instructing her not to
 respond?
 MR. ROSENBAUM: Go ahead and answer this.
- 22 THE WITNESS: I think increasing local
- 23 responsibility through a self review as a stand-alone
- 24 way of insuring compliance is not proper.
- 25 BY MR. HERRON:

Page 998

that was filled by your colleague, and it does not speak 1 2 well of the way you are conducting yourself in this 3 deposition. 4 MR. ROSENBAUM: Okay. Thanks. 5 MR. HERRON: You shouldn't thank me for it. I 6 am not praising you in any way, but I am requesting that 7 you comply with the rules that govern depositions, which 8 are to make your objection and stop there. 9 MR. ROSENBAUM: I object when you don't ask 10 questions. Ask a question, please. 11 BY MR. HERRON: 12 13 Q. Do you have anything to add to your last 14 response, Dr. Oakes? 15 A. I would like to be more responsive, but it is impossible for me to do it without understanding a whole 16 17 lot more about the context in which you are asking about 18 the desirability of increasing local responsibility. 19 Q. Describe to us, if you would, please, what the 20 "Single Plan for Pupil Achievement" is? 21 MR. ROSENBAUM: What page are you on, please? 22 MR. HERRON: 64. 23 MR. ROSENBAUM: I also want to state this is 24 multiple days of questioning this witness. 25 To ask her to state what she already put in

| | Page 999 | | Page 1001 |
|---|--|--|--|
| 1 | her report I think is a waste of her time. It is the | 1 | access to textbooks, instructional |
| 2 | third set of questions fourth set of questions that | 2 | materials, equipment and |
| 3 | you have asked her that ask her to state what she | 3 | technology, and how effective are |
| 4 | already stated in her report as your predicate question. | 4 | these processes in remedying these |
| 5 | MR. HERRON: I disagree. If you would like to | 5 | problems when they are found?" |
| 6 | terminate the deposition, go ahead. | 6 | The next sentence states: |
| 7 | MR. ROSENBAUM: I am not going to be patient | 7 | "This question is extremely |
| 8 | in asking questions | 8 | difficult to answer." |
| 9 | MR. HERRON: Then terminate the deposition. | 9 | What is the answer, in your opinion? |
| 10 | Let's go talk to a judge then, Mark. | 10 | A. In both cases I would say, less than |
| 11 | If you disagree that these are valid | 11 | adequately well. |
| 12 | questions, then that is your answer. We will see the | 12 | Q. Do you think that reasonable people could |
| 13 | judge. If not, object only, and let's try to move | 12 | differ on your answer or your opinion? |
| 14 | through it. | 14 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. |
| 15 | How's that? | 15 | THE WITNESS: They might. |
| 16 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Objection. | 16 | Also, I would also say I think anyone who |
| 17 | MR. HERRON: Does that work, the proposal that | 17 | examines the evidence would likely conclude that the |
| 18 | you object when you hear a bad question? | 18 | policies are weaker than they could be. |
| 19 | MR. ROSENBAUM: That is all I am doing. | 19 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 20 | MR. HERRON: I think you are trying to | 20 | Q. Which policies are those? |
| 20 | interfere with this deposition. I find this very | 20 | A. The policies related to California's on-site |
| 22 | offensive. "This" being your conduct. | $\frac{21}{22}$ | monitoring processes and their ability to identify and |
| 23 | Q. Are you at Page 64? | 23 | correct problems related to instructional materials and |
| 24 | A. Yes, I am. | 24 | equipment technology. |
| 25 | Q. Can you explain to us your understanding of | 25 | Q. Are you talking about the II/USP? |
| | | 20 | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 1000 | | Page 1002 |
| 1 | | 1 | |
| 1 2 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? | | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, |
| 2 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. | 2 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed |
| | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil | | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying |
| 2 3 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to | 2 3 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. |
| 2 3 4 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their | 2 3 4 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying |
| 2 3 4 5 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to | 2 3 4 5 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems.Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for | 2 3 4 5 6 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems.Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems.Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems.Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials?A. One example is I discuss this in my report |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. A. I think that is if that is not enough of an answer, you can ask me something else. Q. On Page 66 you pose a question, which is: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of teams that are doing the reviews and the oversight and monitoring of the work, those teams could also emphasize |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. A. I think that is if that is not enough of an answer, you can ask me something else. Q. On Page 66 you pose a question, which is: "The question that needs to be | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of teams that are doing the reviews and the oversight and monitoring of the work, those teams could also emphasize instructional materials and textbooks. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. A. I think that is if that is not enough of an answer, you can ask me something else. Q. On Page 66 you pose a question, which is: "The question that needs to be posed is as follows." | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of teams that are doing the reviews and the oversight and monitoring of the work, those teams could also emphasize instructional materials and textbooks. Q. Does the training of the teams not now |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. A. I think that is if that is not enough of an answer, you can ask me something else. Q. On Page 66 you pose a question, which is: "The question that needs to be posed is as follows." You see where I am? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of teams that are doing the reviews and the oversight and monitoring of the work, those teams could also emphasize instructional materials and textbooks. Q. Does the training of the teams not now emphasize that? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. A. I think that is if that is not enough of an answer, you can ask me something else. Q. On Page 66 you pose a question, which is: "The question that needs to be posed is as follows." You see where I am? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of teams that are doing the reviews and the oversight and monitoring of the work, those teams could also emphasize instructional materials and textbooks. Q. Does the training of the teams not now emphasize that? A. It is my understanding that it does not |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$ | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. A. I think that is if that is not enough of an answer, you can ask me something else. Q. On Page 66 you pose a question, which is: "The question that needs to be posed is as follows." You see where I am? A. Yes. Q. Okay. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of teams that are doing the reviews and the oversight and monitoring of the work, those teams could also emphasize instructional materials and textbooks. Q. Does the training of the teams not now emphasize that? A. It is my understanding that it does not emphasize it is not a named item in the protocols |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. A. I think that is if that is not enough of an answer, you can ask me something else. Q. On Page 66 you pose a question, which is: "The question that needs to be posed is as follows." You see where I am? A. Yes. Q. Okay. "How well have California's | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of teams that are doing the reviews and the oversight and monitoring of the work, those teams could also emphasize instructional materials and textbooks. Q. Does the training of the teams not now emphasize that? A. It is my understanding that it does not emphasize it is not a named item in the protocols that the review teams use. |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24\\ \end{array}$ | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. A. I think that is if that is not enough of an answer, you can ask me something else. Q. On Page 66 you pose a question, which is: "The question that needs to be posed is as follows." You see where I am? A. Yes. Q. Okay. "How well have California's on-site monitoring processes worked | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of teams that are doing the reviews and the oversight and monitoring of the work, those teams could also emphasize instructional materials and textbooks. Q. Does the training of the teams not now emphasize that? A. It is my understanding that it does not emphasize it is not a named item in the protocols that the review teams use. Q. Upon what is your understanding based? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | the Single Plan for Pupil Achievement? MR. ROSENBAUM: Same objection. THE WITNESS: The Single Plan for Pupil Achievement is the current mechanism the State uses to ask schools to report to analyze and report their effectiveness in relationship to local criteria and in particular in relationship to their use of funds for programs that they have obtained through the consolidated application, which is an application the State asks districts to make in order to obtain funds related to particular State and federal programs. BY MR. HERRON: Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead. I am sorry. I interrupted. Go ahead. A. I think that is if that is not enough of an answer, you can ask me something else. Q. On Page 66 you pose a question, which is: "The question that needs to be posed is as follows." You see where I am? A. Yes. Q. Okay. "How well have California's | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. No. I am talking about PQR, CCR and SB 374, which are the three policies that I have just discussed and I am now reflecting on their adequacy in identifying and correcting problems. Q. How could the CCR process be changed in your view to better detect problems with instructional materials? A. One example is I discuss this in my report in the last section is that the CCR could include as on its instruments the specific direction that the supply and quality of instructional materials be considered as part of the review. That is one example. Q. Are there others that come to mind? A. Well, I think that the training and of teams that are doing the reviews and the oversight and monitoring of the work, those teams could also emphasize instructional materials and textbooks. Q. Does the training of the teams not now emphasize that? A. It is my understanding that it does not emphasize it is not a named item in the protocols that the review teams use. |

| 24paragraph?24procedures to gain information about school resources."25A. Yes.25about school resources."1Q. This is a reference to Eleanor Clark-Thomas's 2 deposition?1My question to you: Are you referring only to 2 Eleanor Clark-Thomas's deposition when you say, 33A. Yes.1My question to you: Are you referring only to 2 Eleanor Clark-Thomas's deposition when you say, 3 "depositional data"?4Q. And I take it you are using this reference in 5 part to let me talk about the second full paragraph 6 in this paragraph, beginning on Page 71, quote: 74A. Yes.5Q. And it is your conclusion from this excerpt of 6 her deposition that, "the State does not practice 75Q. And it is your conclusion from this excerpt of 6 her deposition that, "the State does not practice 79self-reviews and validation visits, 109A. My conclusion about that is not based solely 1011that the State does not respond to 1211My conclusion from her deposition is that if 12 | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Page 1003 instruments that are used in the review process and my review of Ms. Clark-Thomas's deposition, the notification of findings reported to the Oakland Unified School District for the 1999-2000 school year, the notification of findings for LAUSD in '98-'99 and the '99-2000, and the notification of findings in several other school districts as detailed in I will stop there. Q. Are you looking at a particular page of your report? A. I just glanced through this whole section of the analysis of the CCR. Q. I want to direct your attention to Pages 71 and 72 of your report. MR. ROSENBAUM: One second, please. Okay. BY MR. HERRON: Q. The last partial paragraph, second sentence beginning, "While," why don't you just read that entire yaragraph. MR. ROSENBAUM: As described above? MR. HERRON: Yes. Beginning there, spilling onto Page 72. Q. Have you had an opportunity to review that | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\end{array} $ | MR. ROSENBAUM: After her deposition? BY MR. HERRON: No. After the visitation by the CCR unit. I know that Eleanor Clark-Thomas didn't know that. Right. But that was not the question. The question is: Do you know whether any other member of the team, that is, the CCR unit that actually visited the Oakland school referenced, assured that the eighth graders at that school received history books? A. No. Do you know whether or not the District, based on the CCR unit's visit, assured that the eighth graders referenced by Eleanor Clark-Thomas received history books? A. No. The next sentence in the following that paragraph on Page 2, the first Page 74, the first jul paragraph states: "These depositional data make evident the State does not practice uniform systematic or timely |
|--|---|---|---|---|
| 1Q. This is a reference to Eleanor Clark-Thomas's2deposition?3A. Yes.4Q. And I take it you are using this reference in5part to let me talk about the second full paragraph6in this paragraph, beginning on Page 71, quote:7"While this is a potentially8excellent source of data, that is,9self-reviews and validation visits,10evidence again seems to indicate11that the State does not respond to12issues that stem from these13meetings."14Then you go on to talk about Eleanor Clark15Thomas's deposition.16Do you know whether Eleanor Clark-Thomas ever16Do you know whether the eight graders in her18study, indeed, had history books?19A. Following her deposition?20Q. Yes.21A. I don't know.22Q. Do you know whether any other member of the | 24 | paragraph? | 24 | procedures to gain information |
| 2 deposition? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And I take it you are using this reference in 5 part to let me talk about the second full paragraph 6 in this paragraph, beginning on Page 71, quote: 7 "While this is a potentially 8 excellent source of data, that is, 9 self-reviews and validation visits, 9 evidence again seems to indicate 11 that the State does not respond to 12 issues that stem from these 13 meetings." 14 Then you go on to talk about Eleanor Clark-Thomas ever 15 Thomas's deposition. 16 Dy ou know whether Eleanor Clark-Thomas ever 17 followed up to see whether the eight graders in her 18 study, indeed, had history books? 19 A. Following her deposition? 20 Q. Yes. 21 A. I don't know. 22 Q. Do you know whether any other member of the 23 deposition? 24 A. Yes. 25 C. And it is your conclusion from this excerpt of 6 her deposition that, "the State does not practice 9 A. My conclusion about that is not based solely 10 on her deposition. 11 My conclusion from her deposition is that if 12 the State had uniform, systematic and timely procedures 13 that she, as manager of the unit, would know about them. 14 Then you go on to talk about Eleanor Clark-Thomas ever 16 followed up to see whether the eight graders in her 18 study, indeed, had history books? 19 A. Following her deposition? 10 Q. Yes. 21 A. I don't know. 22 Q. Do you know whether any other member of the | | Page 1004 | | Page 1006 |
| | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | deposition? A. Yes. Q. And I take it you are using this reference in part to let me talk about the second full paragraph in this paragraph, beginning on Page 71, quote: "While this is a potentially excellent source of data, that is, self-reviews and validation visits, evidence again seems to indicate that the State does not respond to issues that stem from these meetings." Then you go on to talk about Eleanor Clark Thomas's deposition. Do you know whether Eleanor Clark-Thomas ever followed up to see whether the eight graders in her study, indeed, had history books? A. Following her deposition? Q. Yes. A. I don't know. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Eleanor Clark-Thomas's deposition when you say, "depositional data"? A. Yes. Q. And it is your conclusion from this excerpt of her deposition that, "the State does not practice uniform, systematic or timely procedures to gain information about school resources"? A. My conclusion about that is not based solely on her deposition. My conclusion from her deposition is that if the State had uniform, systematic and timely procedures that she, as manager of the unit, would know about them. Q. Is there any other basis for your statement, the first sentence, the first full paragraph of 72 Page 72? A. Well, I reference in that paragraph also my review of the instruments. It is also a conclusion I drew from well, I think the depositional data was the primary source, since it was the manager speaking as the unit |

- 24 the eighth graders at the referenced school in Oakland
- 25 actually received history books?

45 (Pages 1003 to 1006)

24 Page 72 talks about a "second flaw in the CCR process."

25 Specifically --

| | Page 1007 | | Page 1009 |
|---|---|---|--|
| 1 | MR. ROSENBAUM: No, it doesn't. That | 1 | Q. Are you aware of any district that has ever |
| 2 | misstates the text. You said, "a second flaw." It | 2 3 | reported noncompliance and was therefore sanctioned with the withholding of categorical funding? |
| 3 4 | says, "a second reason for this flaw." BY MR. HERRON: | 3 4 | A. I am not familiar with specific cases. |
| 5 | Q. Okay. Let me just read the sentence. | 5 | Q. Are you aware of general cases where that has |
| 6 | "A second reason for this flaw | 6 | been true? |
| 7 | in the CCR process is the reliance | 7 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. |
| 8 | on districts and schools to uncover | 8 | THE WITNESS: I have not I have I have |
| 9 | and report noncompliance issues | 9 | no awareness of either the existence or nonexistence of |
| 10 | through a process of self-study." | 10 | those circumstances. |
| 11 | Why is that a second reason for this flaw? | 11 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 12 | A. The "flaw" being referenced here is the | 12 | Q. Page 75 of your report, I want to talk to you |
| 13 | failure of the CCR tool to detect and then act on | 13 | about the Western Association of Schools and Colleges, |
| 14 | problems regarding students' access to textbooks. | 14 | WASC. |
| 15 | And the second reason for the flaw is that | 15 | How did you become familiar how have you |
| 16 | when the process is entirely reliant on self-study and | 16 17 | become familiar with what WASC does? |
| 17 18 | there is no evidence that the reporting of problems will result in additional assistance, there may not be | 17 | A. As a former high school teacher and the wife of a former high school teacher I have some personal |
| 19 | adequate incentives in the process to encourage schools | 19 | experience with the WASC review process. |
| 20 | to report problems in their self-review. | 20 | I have also studied the documents that WASC |
| 21 | Q. Is it your review that the CCR process is | 21 | provides that describe the process and the joint process |
| 22 | entirely reliant on self-study? | 22 | that WASC and the California Department of Education |
| 23 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. | 23 | have developed. |
| 24 | THE WITNESS: In many cases the self-study is | 24 | I have also read the WASC reports of a number |
| 25 | considered the final report of the Coordinated | 25 | of schools. |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | Page 1008 | | Page 1010 |
| 1 | Page 1008 | 1 | Page 1010 |
| 1 | Compliance Review. | 1 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? |
| 2 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: | 2 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct?A. Yes. |
| 2 3 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the | 2 3 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct?A. Yes.Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site |
| 2 3 4 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? | 2 3 4 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct?A. Yes.Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? |
| 2 3 4 5 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the | 2 3 4 5 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct?A. Yes.Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review?A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC |
| 2 3 4 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. | 2 3 4 5 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct?A. Yes.Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be | 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct?A. Yes.Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review?A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR process? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC on-site review? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR process? A. Well, the sanctions for the failure to comply | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC on-site review? A. I know there is some training, but I am not |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR process? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC on-site review? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR process? A. Well, the sanctions for the failure to comply with the State or federal programs could be the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC on-site review? A. I know there is some training, but I am not recalling the details of that training. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR process? A. Well, the sanctions for the failure to comply with the State or federal programs could be the withholding of those funds. Q. Is your point, then, that that that sanctions shouldn't be imposed? | $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ \end{array}$ | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC on-site review? A. I know there is some training, but I am not recalling the details of that training. Q. On Page 76 you identify inadequacies in WASC. One weakness you identify is that: "It lacks any enforcement |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR process? A. Well, the sanctions for the failure to comply with the State or federal programs could be the withholding of those funds. Q. Is your point, then, that that that sanctions shouldn't be imposed? A. My point is that the disincentives are great | $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ \end{array}$ | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC on-site review? A. I know there is some training, but I am not recalling the details of that training. Q. On Page 76 you identify inadequacies in WASC. One weakness you identify is that: "It lacks any enforcement capabilities beyond denying |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR process? A. Well, the sanctions for the failure to comply with the State or federal programs could be the withholding of those funds. Q. Is your point, then, that that that sanctions shouldn't be imposed? A. My point is that the disincentives are great for reporting noncompliance when there is a strong | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC on-site review? A. I know there is some training, but I am not recalling the details of that training. Q. On Page 76 you identify inadequacies in WASC. One weakness you identify is that: "It lacks any enforcement capabilities beyond denying accreditation or reducing the terms |
| $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24\\ \end{array}$ | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR process? A. Well, the sanctions for the failure to comply with the State or federal programs could be the withholding of those funds. Q. Is your point, then, that that that sanctions shouldn't be imposed? A. My point is that the disincentives are great for reporting noncompliance when there is a strong likelihood that your report will never be validated and | $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ 24\\ \end{array}$ | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC on-site review? A. I know there is some training, but I am not recalling the details of that training. Q. On Page 76 you identify inadequacies in WASC. One weakness you identify is that: "It lacks any enforcement capabilities beyond denying accreditation or reducing the terms of accreditation." |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Compliance Review. BY MR. HERRON: Q. In your opinion what is the answer to the problem you identify, that is, relying on self-study? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Incomprehensible. THE WITNESS: I discuss what I consider to be more effective oversight and accountability strategies in the last section of my report. BY MR. HERRON: Q. We'll get to it there. Would you please turn to Page 73. The first full paragraph beginning, "Reliance" talks about sanctions such as the withholding of categorical funds that may result for reporting such issues. What sanctions may be imposed under the CCR process? A. Well, the sanctions for the failure to comply with the State or federal programs could be the withholding of those funds. Q. Is your point, then, that that that sanctions shouldn't be imposed? A. My point is that the disincentives are great for reporting noncompliance when there is a strong | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. WASC does on-site reviews; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever been involved in a WASC on-site review? A. I certainly may have been on site when a WASC has been conducted. I have not been a member of a review team. Q. What kind of individuals are selected for WASC on-site reviews? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: The review teams are made up of educators. BY MR. HERRON: Q. What kind of training, if any, do the educators undergo before they participate in a WASC on-site review? A. I know there is some training, but I am not recalling the details of that training. Q. On Page 76 you identify inadequacies in WASC. One weakness you identify is that: "It lacks any enforcement capabilities beyond denying accreditation or reducing the terms |

| | Page 1011 | | Page 1013 |
|----|--|----|---|
| 1 | enforcement capability? | 1 | number of schools. |
| 2 | A. Because it cannot or does not direct the | 2 | Q. Is there any other basis for that statement? |
| 3 | schools to remedy the problems it finds. | 3 | A. I think only my general knowledge in addition |
| 4 | Q. Do you think WASC has the authority to order | 4 | to these sources of the WASC process. |
| 5 | schools to remedy the deficiencies they find? | 5 | Q. What does "FCMAT" stand for? |
| 6 | MR. LONDEN: Calls for a legal conclusion. | 6 | A. "FCMAT" is the "Fiscal Crisis and Management |
| 7 | THE WITNESS: No. | 7 | Assistance Team." |
| 8 | BY MR. HERRON: | 8 | Q. What are its statutory responsibilities, as |
| 9 | Q. What is the answer, then, to this apparently | 9 | you understand them? |
| 10 | deficient enforcement capability? | 10 | A. I think FCMAT was established by the |
| 11 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Argumentative. | 11 | legislature in order to provide districts with a |
| 12 | THE WITNESS: Well, one, that WASC right now | 12 | resource in the form of some assistance to manage its |
| 13 | is a voluntary process. | 13 | finances. |
| 14 | I also know that while sometimes the terms of | 14 | Q. Has FCMAT adopted any professional standards |
| 15 | accreditation are reduced, so in terms of being | 15 | that you are aware of? |
| 16 | voluntary, the State could choose, if it wanted, to make | 16 | MR. ROSENBAUM: About any particular area? |
| 17 | it a mandatory process for secondary schools. | 17 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 18 | I know from my conversations with people at | 18 | Q. Just generally. |
| 19 | the I am trying to remember the conversation, but | 19 | A. Well, FCMAT certainly has some criteria that |
| 20 | someone from WASC said their preference is to discourage | 20 | it uses to assess and rate schools who ask for its help |
| 21 | schools from going through process rather than face a | 21 | or when the County asks for help. |
| 22 | negative accreditation result. | 22 | I thought I finished my answer. |
| 23 | Q. I'm sorry. | 23 | Q. Do you know whether FCMAT has adopted |
| 24 | I'm sorry. You say they have refused to | 24 | professional standards related to the provision of |
| 25 | undergo the WASC review? | 25 | instructional materials to students in California |
| | | | |
| | | | |

A. They encourage schools to not undergo the 1 1 schools? 2 2 review rather than having a negative result. A. I certainly know that in the case of the 3 3 Compton Unified School District that FCMAT assisted the Q. Are you aware what percentage of secondary 4 schools in California have undergone the WASC review in 4 District in developing a set of guidelines and 5 5 monitoring instruments to help them provide adequate the last six years? A. Not precisely. I would estimate that most 6 6 textbooks and materials to their students. 7 7 have. Q. Are you aware of any other professional 8 Q. "Most" -- what is your best estimate of 8 standards on that topic adopted by FCMAT? 9 "most"? 9 MR. ROSENBAUM: That is very vague. 10 10 THE WITNESS: Well, in conjunction, I think, A. I wouldn't want to make a precise estimate without having the data in front of me. with its first work in what is now West Contra Costa 11 11 Unified School District, that there were some criteria 12 Q. You don't have that data? 12 13 A. Unless it is in my report, I don't have it in 13 used to judge the sufficiency and quality of curriculum 14 materials in the district, and schools were rated 14 front of me. 15 Q. Page 76 you make a statement under the -- in 15 against those criteria. the large paragraph under the "Inadequacies in WASC" 16 BY MR. HERRON: 16 17 17 header. Q. Other than the criteria adopted with respect 18 "WASC does not place a great 18 to Compton and West Contra Costa Unified concerning 19 deal of importance on the gathering 19 instructional materials are you aware of any 20 of information relating to the 20 professional standards that FCMAT has adopted on that 21 21 availability of textbooks and topic? instructional materials." 22 22 A. At the moment I am not recalling any. 23 What is the basis for that statement? 23 O. Who can request the assistance -- who can 24 A. The reviews of the materials that describe the 24 request that FCMAT assist a district? 25 WASC process and my review of the WASC reports on the 25 A. The District itself or County Offices of

| | Page 1015 | | Page 1017 |
|---|---|--|---|
| 1 | Education can request support from FCMAT. | 1 | decree in Compton and the arrangements for FCMAT |
| 2 | Q. How about the Superintendent of Public | 2 | assistance and oversight in that case, some about the |
| 3 | Instruction? | 3 | West Contra Costa County review process. |
| 4 | A. I don't know. | 4 | I looked at the FCMAT website, which is quite |
| 5 | Q. Does FCMAT from time to time do on-site | 5 | good, actually, and read some of the legislation that |
| 6 | reviews, as far as you know? | 6 | authorized FCMAT in the first place, AB 1200, I think. |
| 7 | A. In response to requests for assistance. | 7 | Q. You say you read FCMAT materials. |
| 8 | Q. Okay. Have you ever been involved in any way | 8 | What are those? |
| 9 | with FCMAT on-site review? | 9 | A. I have certainly read some reports and the |
| 10 | A. I may have been in Compton schools either I | 10 | materials on their website about their staff, their |
| 11 | or someone else in IDEA was in Compton schools when | 11 | charge, the kind of assistance they provide most |
| 12 | Randy Ward was there conducting some oversight and had | 12 | pages on their website; I am not recalling all of them. |
| 13 | access to the monitoring process. | 13 | Q. Page 78, "Inadequacies in FCMAT." That first |
| 14 | I may have also had other conversations with | 14 | paragraph under that, under the underlined portion, if I |
| 15 | Ward on occasion, and that is the extent of it. That is | 15 | can direct your attention there |
| 16 | the best of my recollection right now. | 16 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Where it says, "Inadequacies |
| 17 | Q. Who is Randy Ward? | 17 | in FCMAT"? |
| 18 | A. Randy Ward was named, as I believe it is | 18 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 19 | called, an "administrator" who had oversight | 19 | Q. Yes. The last two sentences state: |
| 20 | responsibilities for the Compton School District. | 20 | "Through a fiscal audit FCMAT |
| 21 | Q. Are you aware of a California program known as | 21 | may alert the District, County and |
| 22 | the "teacher retention incentive program"? | 22 | State to critical educational |
| 23 24 | A. Yes. | 23 | concerns; however, the District, |
| | Q. Are you aware whether FCMAT has done any | 24 25 | County and State do not routinely |
| 25 | reviews at districts concerning the teacher retention | 23 | follow up on either the concerns of |
| | | | |
| | Page 1016 | | Page 1018 |
| 1 | | | 14501010 |
| | incentive program? | 1 | the the concerns or the |
| 2 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. | 1 2 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." |
| 2 3 | | | the the concerns or the |
| | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. | 2 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy."What is the basis for that statement?A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard |
| 3 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews | 2 3 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy."What is the basis for that statement?A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. |
| 3 4 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? | 2 3 4 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy."What is the basis for that statement?A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up.Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, |
| 3 4 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa | 2 3 4 5 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy."What is the basis for that statement?A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up.Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring things like emergency drills and volunteers and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at the district level? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring things like emergency drills and volunteers and cooperativeness of the staff. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at the district level? A. I was I scrutinized the FCMAT materials |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring things like emergency drills and volunteers and cooperativeness of the staff. FCMAT in Compton also provided assessments of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at the district level? A. I was I scrutinized the FCMAT materials about the policies and procedures that govern FCMAT's |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring things like emergency drills and volunteers and cooperativeness of the staff. FCMAT in Compton also provided assessments of student achievement, personnel management, community | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at the district level? A. I was I scrutinized the FCMAT materials about the policies and procedures that govern FCMAT's work. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring things like emergency drills and volunteers and cooperativeness of the staff. FCMAT in Compton also provided assessments of student achievement, personnel management, community relations, in addition to the fiscal and facilities | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at the district level? A. I was I scrutinized the FCMAT materials about the policies and procedures that govern FCMAT's work. Q. But the statement here is that the District |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring things like emergency drills and volunteers and cooperativeness of the staff. FCMAT in Compton also provided assessments of student achievement, personnel management, community relations, in addition to the fiscal and facilities management. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at the district level? A. I was I scrutinized the FCMAT materials about the policies and procedures that govern FCMAT's work. Q. But the statement here is that the District does not routinely follow up on either the concerns or |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring things like emergency drills and volunteers and cooperativeness of the staff. FCMAT in Compton also provided assessments of student achievement, personnel management, community relations, in addition to the fiscal and facilities management. I described this quite at length in my report | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at the district level? A. I was I scrutinized the FCMAT materials about the policies and procedures that govern FCMAT's work. Q. But the statement here is that the District does not routinely follow up on either the concerns or the recommendations for remedy. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring things like emergency drills and volunteers and cooperativeness of the staff. FCMAT in Compton also provided assessments of student achievement, personnel management, community relations, in addition to the fiscal and facilities management. I described this quite at length in my report in the fourth section. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at the district level? A. I was I scrutinized the FCMAT materials about the policies and procedures that govern FCMAT's work. Q. But the statement here is that the District does not routinely follow up on either the concerns or the recommendations for remedy. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Not to my knowledge. I don't know. Q. Other than fiscal reviews what authority let me try that again. Other than fiscal reviews what kind of reviews does FCMAT do, to your knowledge? A. In the case of Compton and West Contra Costa County, they were also involved in reviewing things like materials, instructional materials. In Compton, certainly they were involved in reviewing the physical facilities of the schools. Q. Anything else? A. Certainly in Compton they were monitoring things like emergency drills and volunteers and cooperativeness of the staff. FCMAT in Compton also provided assessments of student achievement, personnel management, community relations, in addition to the fiscal and facilities management. I described this quite at length in my report | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | the the concerns or the recommendations for remedy." What is the basis for that statement? A. The lack of any evidence of routine standard procedures for following up. Q. Can you identify any report, any FCMAT report, on which there was no routine follow-up? A. I found no evidence of a procedure, a systematic procedure. I am not recalling what specific reports may or may not have established. Q. What did your investigation entail in trying to find a procedure for following up on FCMAT reports at the district level? A. I was I scrutinized the FCMAT materials about the policies and procedures that govern FCMAT's work. Q. But the statement here is that the District does not routinely follow up on either the concerns or the recommendations for remedy. |

- about FCMAT and how it operates? 23
- 24 A. Reading of the FCMAT materials, certainly
- 25 reading a great deal of material about the consent

48 (Pages 1015 to 1018)

Q. Have you read anything other than what you

25 have already identified to us?

| | Page 1019 | | Page 1021 |
|--|--|--|--|
| 1 | A. I think I described the range of things I | 1 | relies on a small sample of |
| 2 | read. | 2 | schools, 16, to make conclusions |
| 3 | Q. So if there wasn't a something in the | 3 | about the adequacy of resources in |
| 4 | documents you already identified talking about routine | 4 | the District's 947 schools |
| 5 | follow-up on the concerns expressed by the FCMAT report, | 5 | centers, including 677 separate |
| 6 | then you are assuming it just doesn't exist? | 6 | schools." |
| 7 | A. It doesn't exist as a standard public routine | 7 | Did I read that correctly? |
| 8 | part of the procedures they talk about doing. | 8 | A. Yes. |
| 9 | Q. Is there any district policy you are aware of | 9 | Q. What is wrong with that sample size? |
| 10 | at any district that says the district will follow up on | 10 | MR. ROSENBAUM: In this context you mean? |
| 11 | FCMAT concerns as expressed in a FCMAT report? | 11 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 12 | A. Not that I am aware. | 12 | Q. Yes. |
| 13 | Q. Is there a County of Education requirement or | 13 | A. It seemed to me to be a very small number of |
| 14 | rule that you are aware of on this topic? | 14 | schools about which to draw conclusions about the |
| 15 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. | 15 | adequacy of resources and their distribution in the |
| 16 | THE WITNESS: I am aware of no County | 16 | entire district. |
| 17 | requirement that it follow up on a FCMAT report. To my | 17 | Q. Okay. Now the SPRA study that we have talked |
| 18 | knowledge, I know of no such policy. | 18 | about before examined 17 schools out of 8,500 statewide. |
| 19 | BY MR. HERRON: | 19 | Why is that sample inadequate for the SP |
| 20 | Q. The Bureau of State Audits did a review of the | 20 | adequate for the SPRA study but not adequate for this |
| 20 | Los Angeles Unified School District? | 20 | audit? |
| 21 | A. Yes. | $\frac{21}{22}$ | MR. ROSENBAUM: Argumentative. |
| 22 | Q. And you, I take it, have reviewed that audit? | 22 | THE WITNESS: Because it is using an entirely |
| 23 | A. Yes. | 23 24 | different research methodology with a different set of |
| 24 25 | Q. Did you personally review that audit? | 24 25 | assumptions and makes no claim to generalize to the |
| 23 | Q. Did you personally review that addit? | 25 | assumptions and makes no claim to generalize to the |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | D 1020 | | B 1022 |
| | Page 1020 | | Page 1022 |
| 1 | A. Yes. | 1 | State as a whole. |
| 2 | A. Yes.Q. What are your critiques of the audit's | 2 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: |
| | A. Yes.Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? | | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? |
| 2 | A. Yes.Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions?MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put | 2 3 4 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? | 2 3 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? |
| 2 3 4 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with | 2 3 4 5 6 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: |
| 2 3 4 5 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" header here on Page 80, do you see where I am? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the reader"? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" header here on Page 80, do you see where I am? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the reader"? A. By first, the charge to the audit was to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" header here on Page 80, do you see where I am? A. Yes. Q. I take it this is discussing inadequacies in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the reader"? A. By first, the charge to the audit was to simply examine whether or not there were disparities in |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" header here on Page 80, do you see where I am? A. Yes. Q. I take it this is discussing inadequacies in audits generally conducted by the California State | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the reader"? A. By first, the charge to the audit was to simply examine whether or not there were disparities in the provision of materials to Los Angeles to students |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" header here on Page 80, do you see where I am? A. Yes. Q. I take it this is discussing inadequacies in audits generally conducted by the California State Auditor or no? A. This is using the recent audit of Los Angeles | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the reader"? A. By first, the charge to the audit was to simply examine whether or not there were disparities in the provision of materials to Los Angeles to students in high and low performing schools in the Los Angeles Unified School District. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" header here on Page 80, do you see where I am? A. Yes. Q. I take it this is discussing inadequacies in audits generally conducted by the California State Auditor or no? A. This is using the recent audit of Los Angeles Unified School District's programs and policies for | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the reader"? A. By first, the charge to the audit was to simply examine whether or not there were disparities in the provision of materials to Los Angeles to students in high and low performing schools in the Los Angeles Unified School District. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" header here on Page 80, do you see where I am? A. Yes. Q. I take it this is discussing inadequacies in audits generally conducted by the California State Auditor or no? A. This is using the recent audit of Los Angeles Unified School District's programs and policies for providing textbooks as an example of how a the State | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the reader"? A. By first, the charge to the audit was to simply examine whether or not there were disparities in the provision of materials to Los Angeles to students in high and low performing schools in the Los Angeles Unified School District. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" header here on Page 80, do you see where I am? A. Yes. Q. I take it this is discussing inadequacies in audits generally conducted by the California State Auditor or no? A. This is using the recent audit of Los Angeles Unified School District's programs and policies for providing textbooks as an example of how a the State audit might fall short. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the reader"? A. By first, the charge to the audit was to simply examine whether or not there were disparities in the provision of materials to Los Angeles to students in high and low performing schools in the Los Angeles Unified School District. The audit team went far beyond its charge and took it upon itself to make a judgment about whether the disparities they found are consequential in terms of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Yes. Q. What are your critiques of the audit's conclusions? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. Beyond what she put down in her report? THE WITNESS: Well, I can only respond with what is in my report. I wrote down what I concluded from my analysis. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Why don't you direct us to where those conclusions are. A. On Page 79 and continuing on to Page 80 through Page 81. Q. Okay. Under the "Inadequacies in Audits" header here on Page 80, do you see where I am? A. Yes. Q. I take it this is discussing inadequacies in audits generally conducted by the California State Auditor or no? A. This is using the recent audit of Los Angeles Unified School District's programs and policies for providing textbooks as an example of how a the State | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | State as a whole. BY MR. HERRON: Q. "It" being the SPRA study? A. Yes. Q. At the bottom of that paragraph it says, quote: "By distracting the reader, the public legislators and other government officials it appears that alleviating the disparities that exist and are documented in the report is not of primary concern." What is it that you mean by "distracting the reader"? A. By first, the charge to the audit was to simply examine whether or not there were disparities in the provision of materials to Los Angeles to students in high and low performing schools in the Los Angeles Unified School District. |

| | Page 1023 | | Page 1025 |
|---|---|---|---|
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | consequential, they diminished the significance not in the statistical sense but the importance of their finding that yes, there were disparities in the resources available to high and low-performing schools in the district. Q. The first sentence of the next paragraph says that talks about "potential action," but then concludes that: "Early indicators seem to demonstrate that very little will result." What was the basis for that statement? A. I could find no evidence at the time that I wrote this report that any response had been made to the audit report. Q. In your understanding what is the status now of Los Angeles Unified School District's provision of instructional materials to its schools? MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. THE WITNESS: "Status" in terms of what? BY MR. HERRON: Q. Status in terms of the items that were reviewed by the audit. MR. ROSENBAUM: Still vague. THE WITNESS: I have seen no follow-up report | $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $ | sufficient to constitute a means of monitoring enforcement? A. Several reasons, including those that I have listed in the report. One is that simply well, simply having local information about school conditions without having any reference point in comparison, like a State average or the data in a neighboring school district or some other reference points, makes it extraordinarily difficult for community members and parents to have any understanding of the relative adequacy of the education in their schools compared to those elsewhere in California. Q. Okay. A. Second is that the State does not follow up in any way to either verify the whether or not these data are actually reported by local schools and the reports distributed to parents or whether the data reported is accurate. A fourth problem is that to the extent or if we assume that the State is ultimately responsible for children being provided an adequate education, simply having local reports by school district doesn't really enable the State, especially if it doesn't analyze the data and use it, to make sure that it is |
| 25 | THE WITNESS: I have seen no follow-up report Page 1024 | 25 | analyze the data and use it, to make sure that it is Page 1026 |
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\end{array} $ | that updates the status of materials, distribution or adequacy in those schools. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Are you aware of any data on that topic that has been generated or distributed since the time of the audit? A. I have seen none. Q. On Page 83, as part of your discussion about public reporting A. Yes. Q the first full paragraph begins, "Under current State law" A. I'm sorry. Page what? Q. 83. A. Okay. Q. See where I am? A. Yes. | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | fulfilling its responsibility. Q. In your opinion is the School Accountability Report Card process able to be modified in a way that would be an effective tool? MR. ROSENBAUM: Incomplete hypothetical. Vague. THE WITNESS: I think if it were modified, monitored and the data reported on it used by the State to provide statewide reports of the conditions that are reported locally and if those were reported in ways that citizens and parents could understand them and use them to guide their own decision making about the quality of their schools, that under those conditions I think the School Accountability Report Cards could be a useful tool. BY MR. HERRON: Q. Page 84 talks about, among other things, |

| | Page 1027 | | Page 1029 |
|----------------|--|----------------|--|
| 1 | incentive provided by the availability of funds. | 1 | Q. Are you aware of any data showing the |
| 2 | MR. HERRON: Could you read that answer back, | 2 | percentage of districts over the past well, since |
| 3 | please. | 3 | 660119 has been in effect that have not held public |
| 4 | (Record read.) | 4 | hearings as required by that section? |
| 5 | MR. HERRON: I guess I don't understand. | 5 | A. Actually, I am not sure that those data exist. |
| 6 | Q. You are saying it is not a mandate that | 6 | Q. Are you aware of any district by name which |
| 7 | districts apply for district funds? | 7 | failed to give proper notice of a public hearing? |
| 8 | A. The requirement in 60119 is that a governing | 8 | A. Not on the off the top of my head. I know |
| 9 | board must determine whether or not there are a | 9 | I have seen such names. |
| 10 | sufficient numbers of texts and instructional materials, | 10 | Q. The last sentence in that paragraph says |
| 11 | and that the board is also required to report that | 11 | MR. ROSENBAUM: What paragraph? |
| 12 | information to its public and to its teaching staff and | 12 | MR. HERRON: The same one we are looking at. |
| 13 | to take action to improve any deficiencies that they | 13 | It is the second-to-the-last full paragraph on Page 84. |
| 14 | might find. | 14 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Okay. |
| 15 | I think that is quite a fine thing to ask | 15 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 16 | school districts to do, but it is it is not a mandate | 16 | Q. The last sentence states: |
| 17 | that schools do it. It is a regulation that accompanies | 17 | "Others have conducted the |
| 18 | the receipt of categorical funds. | 18 | hearing in the most superficial |
| 19 | Q. The next paragraph talks about the public | 19 | manner." |
| 20 | hearing requirement of 60119. Your conclusion in the | 20 | Your report goes on to identify SFUSD, San |
| 21 | last two sentences seems to be that: | 21 | Francisco and West Contra Costa Unified School |
| 22 | "Compliance with the | 22 | Districts. |
| 23 | requirement for a public hearing | 23 | Are there any other districts that you are |
| 24 | has been uneven: Some districts | 24 | aware of that have conducted the hearings in a |
| 25 | have not held public hearings at | 25 | superficial manner? |
| | | | |
| | Page 1028 | | Page 1030 |
| 1 | | | |
| 1 2 | all. Others have failed to give proper notice." | 1 | A. I have heard several anecdotes about this, but |
| 2 3 | Are you aware of any of district by name that | 2 3 | these are the two examples that have solid documentation, so I chose to use them as examples. |
| 4 | has not held a public hearing pursuant to 60119? | 4 | Q. Are you aware whether San Francisco Unified |
| 4 5 | A. Actually, I believe Needles School District is | 5 | School District has been taken over by the State? |
| 6 | one such district, because I was reviewing the 60119 | 6 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. |
| 7 | the minutes of the maybe the Committee on Audits. I | 7 | THE WITNESS: No. |
| 8 | am not trusting fully my recollection, but the | 8 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 9 | committee, but the State committee that actually reviews | 9 | Q. Are you aware of any intervention by the State |
| 10 | the petitions that districts submit to have their I | 10 | in San Francisco Unified School District's operations |
| 11 | am not sure of the technical language but it is to | 11 | within the past six months? |
| 12 | have their failure to hold a public hearing forgiven or | 12 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Vague. |
| 13 | their failure to hold it in compliance with the | 13 | THE WITNESS: I am not recalling the |
| 14 | regulations forgiven. | 14 | specifics. |
| 15 | Q. Or waived, I guess. | 15 | BY MR. HERRON: |
| 16 | A. Yes. Or the penalties associated with that | 16 | Q. Are you aware of any State intervention at |
| 17 | waived. | 17 | West Contra Costa Unified School District? |
| 18 | And Needles is one district that I recall | 18 | A. I know West Contra Costa do you have a time |
| 19 | hains discovered in that we and | 19 | frame for that? |
| 1) | being discussed in that regard. | | |
| 20 | Q. Are you aware of any other district by name | 20 | Q. Any time in the last five years. |
| 20 21 | Q. Are you aware of any other district by name that has not complied with the public hearing | 20 21 | A. I know as a result of the Butts case the |
| 20 21 22 | Q. Are you aware of any other district by name that has not complied with the public hearing requirement of 60119? | 20 21 22 | A. I know as a result of the Butts case the school district was reconstituted and has been monitored |
| 20 21 | Q. Are you aware of any other district by name that has not complied with the public hearing | 20 21 | A. I know as a result of the Butts case the |

25

Q. Okay.

A. I am not sure about the time period, though.

24

25 like one.

I could certainly produce a list if you would

51 (Pages 1027 to 1030)

| | | | | _ |
|----|---|----|-------------------------------------|-----------|
| | Page 1031 | | | Page 1033 |
| 1 | Q. I want to talk to you about waivers. | 1 | Lhamon, I think it would facilitate | |
| 2 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Dave, off the record a moment. | 2 | the process. Is that okay? | |
| 3 | (Discussion off the record.) | 3 | "THE REPORTER: Yes. | |
| 4 | MR. HERRON: Same stipulation, Mark, as to the | 4 | "MR. ROSENBAUM: With that | |
| 5 | first session of the depo. | 5 | addendum, I certainly stipulate to | |
| 6 | MR. ROSENBAUM: Yes. Fine. | 6 | that. | |
| 7 | | 7 | "MR. HERRON: Very good.") | |
| 8 | (Whereupon at 4:53 p.m., the | 8 | | |
| 9 | deposition of JEANNIE OAKES was concluded.) | 9 | | |
| 10 | | 10 | | |
| 11 | (The following stipulation | 11 | | |
| 12 | from a prior deposition was | 12 | | |
| 13 | incorporated as follows: | 13 | | |
| 14 | "MR. HERRON: May we | 14 | | |
| 15 | stipulate the copies of the | 15 | | |
| 16 | documents attached to the | 16 | | |
| 17 | deposition may be used as | 17 | | |
| 18 | originals, and may we further | 18 | | |
| 19 | stipulate that the original of this | 19 | | |
| 20 | deposition be signed under penalty | 20 | | |
| 21 | of perjury. | 21 | | |
| 22 | "The original will be | 22 | | |
| 23 | delivered to the offices of the | 23 | | |
| 24 | ACLU and directed to Mark | 24 | | |
| 25 | Rosenbaum; that the reporter is | 25 | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |

STATE OF CALIFORNIA relieved of liability for the) 1) SS. 2 original of the deposition. The 2 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES) 3 witness will have 30 days from the 3 4 date of the court's transmittal 4 I am the witness in the foregoing deposition. 5 letters to review, sign and correct 5 I have read the foregoing deposition or have 6 the deposition. had read to me the foregoing deposition, and having made 6 7 "And that Mr. Rosenbaum or 7 such changes and corrections as I desired, I certify 8 anyone he shall designate from 8 that the same is true in my own knowledge. 9 plaintiffs' side shall notify all 9 I hereby declare under penalty of perjury 10 parties in writing of any changes 10 under the laws of the State of California that the to the deposition within that 11 11 foregoing is true and correct. 30-day period. And if there are no This declaration is executed this _____ day of 12 12 _____, 2003, at 13 such changes or signature within 13 14 California. 14 that time, that any unsigned and 15 15 uncorrected copy may be used for 16 16 all purposes as if signed and 17 17 corrected. JEANNIE OAKES 18 "MR. ROSENBAUM: If it's not 18 19 a burden for the reporter, because 19 20 I'm out of town a lot now because 20 21 of depositions and my teaching, if 21 22 copies could be served -- the 22 23 stipulation that Mr. Herron read 23 24 may -- if it could be served on 24 25 both me and Ms. Lhamon, Catherine 25

| | Page 1035 | |
|---|---|--|
| 1 | STATE OF CALIFORNIA) | |
| 2 3 |) SS. COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES) | |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 | I, CATHY A. REECE, CSR No. 5546, a Certified Shorthand Reporter in and for said County and State, do hereby certify: That prior to being examined, the witness named in the foregoing deposition, JEANNIE OAKES, by me was duly sworn to testify to the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth; That said deposition was taken down by me in shorthand at the time and place therein named and thereafter reduced to computerized transcription under my direction and supervision, and I hereby certify the foregoing deposition is a full, true and correct transcript of my shorthand notes so taken. I further certify that I am neither counsel for nor related to any party to said action nor in anywise interested in the outcome thereof. IN WITNESS THEREOF, I have hereunto subscribed my name this day of, 2003. CATHY A. REECE, RPR, CSR No. 5546 | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |